Pages 1 - 213 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT NORTHERN DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA Before The Honorable Vince Chhabria, Judge IN RE: ROUNDUP PRODUCTS LIABILITY LITIGATION,) NO. M. 16-02741 VC)) San Francisco, California Monday, March 5, 2018 AMENDED TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS **APPEARANCES** : For Plaintiffs: The Miller Firm LLC 108 Railroad Avenue Orange, VA 22960 (540) 672-4224 (540) 672-3055 (fax) BY: MICHAEL J. MILLER For Plaintiffs: Andrus Wagstaff PC 7171 West Alaska Drive Lakewood, CO 80226 (720) 255-7623 BY: VANCE R. ANDRUS AIMEE H. WAGSTAFF DAVID JACKSON WOOL For Plaintiffs: Andrus Wagstaff PC 6315 Ascot Drive Oakland, CA 94611 (720) 255-7623 BY: KATHRYN MILLER FORGIE Reported By: Lydia Zinn, CSR No. 9223, FCRR, Official Reporter

T	
1	APPEARANCES :
2	For Plaintiffs:
3	Weitz & Luxenberg PC 700 Broadway
4	New York, NY 10003 (213) 558-5802
5	BY: ROBIN L. GREENWALD PEARL A. ROBERTSON
6	For Plaintiffs:
7	Baum Hedlund Aristei and Goldman, P.C. 12100 Wilshire Boulevard, Suite 950 Los Angeles, CA 90024
8	(310) 207-3233 BY: MICHAEL L. BAUM
9	ROBERT BRENT WISNER
10	For Plaintiffs:
11	Lundy Lundy Soileau & South LLP 501 Broad Street
12	P.O. Box 3010 Lake Charles, LA 70601
13	(337) 439-0707 BY: RUDIE RAY SOILEAU, JR.
14	For Plaintiffs:
15	Andrus Anderson LLP 155 Montgomery Street, Suite 900
16	San Francisco, CA 94104 (415) 986-1400
17	(415) 976-1474 (fax) BY: LORI E. ANDRUS
18	For Plaintiff Sioum Gebeyehou:
	Law Offices of Tesfaye Tsadik
19	1736 Franklin Street, 10th Floor Oakland, CA 94612
20	(510) 839-3922 (510) 444-1704 (fax)
21	BY: TESFAYE WOLDE TSADIK
22	
23	
24	
25	

Ī	
1	APPEARANCES :
2	For Defendant Monsanto Corporation: Hollingsworth LLP
3	1350 I Street, NW
4	Washington, DC 20005 (202) 898-5800
5	BY: KIRBY T. GRIFFIS JOE G. HOLLINGSWORTH
	JOHN M. KALAS
6	ERIC GORDON LASKER HEATHER ANN PIGMAN
7	STEPHANIE SALEK
8	
9	Also Present: The Honorable Ioana Petrou Leonora Lynham
10	Scott Duval
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1 2	INDEX		
3	Monday, March 5, 2018 - Volume 1		
4 5	PLAINTIFFS' WITNESSES	PAGE	VOL.
6 7 8 9	RITZ, BEATE (SWORN) Direct Examination by Ms. Forgie Cross-Examination by Mr. Lasker Redirect Examination by Ms. Forgie	9 9 97 165	1 1 1
10 11 12	WEISENBURGER, DENNIS (SWORN) Direct Examination by Ms. Forgie	168 169	
13	EXHIBITS		
14	TRIAL EXHIBITS IDEN	EVID	VOL.
15	297	29	1
16	510	140	1
17	544	140	1
18	586	140	1
19	1277	140	1
20	1278	140	1
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			

Monday - March 5, 2018 1 10:02 a.m. PROCEEDINGS 2 ---000---3 4 THE CLERK: Calling Case Number 16-MD-2741, In Re: Roundup[®] Products Liability Litigation. 5 6 One counsel from each side, please step forward and state 7 your appearances for the record. MS. FORGIE: Good morning, Your Honor. 8 9 Kathryn Forgie, F-o-r-g-i-e, for the plaintiffs. 10 THE COURT: Good morning. MS. FORGIE: Good morning. 11 THE COURT: And you want to introduce your team? 12 13 MS. FORGIE: Yes, Your Honor. I've got Dr. -witness -- our first witness, Dr. Beate Ritz, who's sitting 14 there. And Pedram Esfandiary, who's sitting there -- standing 15 up. David Wool. 16 17 MR. WOOL: Good morning, Your Honor. MS. FORGIE: Mike Miller. 18 MR. MILLER: Good morning, Your Honors. 19 MS. FORGIE: These three are co-leads. 20 Robin Greenwald. 21 MS. GREENWALD: Good morning, Your Honors. 22 23 MS. FORGIE: And Aimee Wagstaff. 24 MS. WAGSTAFF: Good morning, Your Honors. THE COURT: Good morning. 25

1	П
1	MR. HOLLINGSWORTH: Good morning, Your Honor.
2	Joe Hollingsworth, from Monsanto. And with me is my partner,
3	Eric Lasker.
4	MR. LASKER: Good morning, Your Honors.
5	MR. HOLLINGSWORTH: And then to his right is
6	John Kalas.
7	MR. KALAS: Good morning.
8	MR. HOLLINGSWORTH: And next to John is Mimi Lynham.
9	And behind me sitting behind me is my partner,
10	Kirby Griffis. And behind him is my partner
11	MS. PIGMAN: Good morning.
12	MR. HOLLINGSWORTH: Good morning.
13	my partner, Heather Pigman.
14	THE COURT: Good morning.
15	So as you all can see, we have a special guest, Judge
16	Ioana Petrou, from the Alameda County Superior Court. I issued
17	a notification to all State Court Judges who are handling
18	similar matters throughout the country that they were invited
19	to participate fully in these proceedings, and make these
20	proceedings part of their record in their cases.
21	Judge Petrou is the Judge who has been assigned virtually
22	all of the California State Court cases throughout the state.
23	The cases have been coordinated in her courtroom. And so she
24	is she's joining me here, and will be here for the duration
25	of the proceedings this week. The parties in her cases have

1	stipulated that these proceedings are part of the record in
2	those cases. So welcome, Judge Petrou. Thank you for coming.
3	JUDGE PETROU: Thank you.
4	THE COURT: We also are making these proceedings
5	accessible to the public, and to other State Court Judges in a
6	couple of different ways.
7	I've told the other State Court Judges who couldn't make
8	it out to San Francisco that they can listen in on the
9	proceedings through Court Call, and so we've got Court Call up
10	and running. And I expect that various State Court Judges, off
11	and on, will be listening in on the proceedings.
12	But also we're doing video recordings of the proceedings
13	through our Cameras in the Courtroom pilot project. And both
14	sides have consented to the recording of the proceedings.
15	Monsanto requested that we not post the recordings until
16	the week of hearings is done. And we will, of course, comply
17	with that request. And so the video recordings of the hearings
18	will be up either at the end of the week or the beginning of
19	next week. And I've informed the State Court Judges that they
20	can access those recordings, as well. So I think that's about
21	it.
22	The only other thing I wanted to say to the parties for
23	purposes of tailoring your presentation, and maybe not spending
24	too much time on basics, is I just want to be transparent with
25	you about what I have read, and what I have not read so far.

PROCEEDINGS

Π

1	And obviously, throughout the week there will be more time to
2	do more reading in the evening; but so far I have read every
3	Expert Report. I can't promise you that I've read all of the
4	footnotes, but I have read every Expert Report.
5	I have read every brief that the parties have filed.
6	I have read the IARC Monograph, including the preamble.
7	I have not yet read the EPA reports. That's certainly one
8	of the things on my agenda to read this week. I'm trying to
9	think.
10	I think oh, and then all of the I believe I've read
11	all of the pertinent cases on causation, or all of the most
12	important ones.
13	So what I would ask is that you please work with your
14	experts to tailor your presentation accordingly, and presume
15	that amount of knowledge.
16	And, of course, there will be opportunity in the State
17	Court proceedings to supplement the record to the extent that
18	it's necessary. So with that, the plaintiffs can go ahead and
19	call their first witness.
20	MS. FORGIE: Thank you, Your Honor. Good morning
21	again. We'd like to call Dr. Beate Ritz to the stand, please.
22	THE WITNESS: Do I go up there?
23	MS. FORGIE: And, Your Honor, as a preliminary matter
24	we have put together books for the Judges, the Clerk, and for
25	Monsanto that contain copies of her PowerPoints, the Expert

1 Reports which I understand you already have, but they're 2 already in the book; some slides that she's going to use; and 3 copies of important medical studies that she'll be referring 4 to. I think that will make it easier for everyone. 5 So with Your Honor's permission, I'd like to pass those up	
3 copies of important medical studies that she'll be referring 4 to. I think that will make it easier for everyone.	
4 to. I think that will make it easier for everyone.	
5 So with Your Honor's permission, I'd like to pass those up	
)
6 to the Clerk and Your Honors and to Monsanto or my partner's	5
7 going to do it.	
8 (Whereupon a document was tendered to the Court.)	
9 THE COURT: Thank you.	
10 THE CLERK: Please raise your right hand.	
11 <u>BEATE RITZ</u> ,	
12 called as a witness for the Plaintiff, having been duly sworn,	
13 testified as follows:	
14 THE WITNESS: I do.	
15 THE CLERK: Thank you. Please be seated. Please	
16 adjust your microphone. And for the record, please state your	
17 first and last name, and spell both of them.	
18 THE WITNESS: Yes. First name is Beate, B-e-a-t-e.	
19 Last name is Ritz. R-i-t-z.	
20 THE CLERK: Thank you.	
21 MS. FORGIE: Can we put up slide?	
22 Okay. Okay. So I did not realize that Your Honor had	
23 read all of the expert briefs reports. I appreciate that.	
24 DIRECT EXAMINATION	

1	BY MS. FORGIE
2	Q. But let me just very, very briefly go through a few of
3	your qualifications, just because I think they're important.
4	Can you state exactly what it is you do, please?
5	A. Yes. I'm an occupational and environmental
6	epidemiologist. I actually am tasked by the State of
7	California in the Center for Occupational and Environmental
8	Health at UCLA to investigate occupational and environmental
9	causes of disease. So it's really a discipline where we teach
10	our students, and we do research that involves assessment of
11	workplace hazards.
12	And my specialty has been pesticide-exposure assessment.
13	Over the last 25 years I've done very large studies in the
14	Central Valley, using the California registries; the pesticide
15	use report registries.
16	And I've worked on many different diseases, including
17	cancer.
18	I'm also currently the President the sitting President
19	of the International Society for Environmental Epidemiology.
20	That is a group of individuals who professionally assess
21	exposures. So that's how we define our tasks.
22	And I have published more than 260 peer-reviewed papers in
23	the area that I study; and pesticides are a big proportion of
24	it.
25	MS. FORGIE: Okay. Thank you, Doctor.

-	
1	Could we see the next slide, please?
2	(Document displayed.)
3	BY MS. FORGIE
4	Q. Can you explain, please, Doctor, very basically, in
5	laymen's terms, what epidemiology is, and some of the basic
6	concepts of epidemiology?
7	A. Right. So I'm an M.D., Ph.D. So I really am interested
8	in human health.
9	So and the studies I do are really population-based
10	studies; meaning we are assessing in worker cohorts in the
11	population what hazards might be related to the outcomes; the
12	health outcomes.
13	So for occupational exposures, that is we have a lot of
14	good tools, because workers and their workplaces are usually
15	described well in terms of the agents they are using, the
16	substances, how long they've been using it, et cetera. And
17	that's one of the really important tools in epidemiology that
18	we have workplace exposures to say, Well, this chemical
19	in this kind of environment with exposure over so-and-so long,
20	we can now really link to an outcome; a health outcome.
21	So what we are doing in our studies is trying to identify
22	either hazards or protective factors that are related to human
23	health so my lab is really a human lab or better, the
24	population; the population of California, or worker population.
25	And we are trying to assess whether the risk of disease in

1 those who are exposed differs from the risk of disease in those
2 who are unexposed.

And we're generating these rates -- disease rates in the exposed; and then divide them by the disease rates in the unexposed. And if that ratio is one, we know that one in the exposed isn't higher than the unexposed. Right?

7 And so what my students want to generate are these
8 relatives Risks/Odds Ratios. They all measure the same thing.
9 They all measure whether, in the exposed group, there is more
10 risk for the outcome than in an unexposed group that we presume
11 is as similar as possible to the exposed group, except for the
12 exposure.

13 And we use different tools to do that, but generally, we have different study designs that we are dividing into cohort 14 and case-control studies; the only difference between the two 15 was, one, we are starting with the outcome, cases. And we are 16 selecting controls. And then the controls provide us with 17 exposure information, assuming that the exposure information 18 for the controls did not contribute to disease, because they 19 are controls. Right? They don't have the disease. 20 So they 21 give us the rate of exposure among the controls that, if the 22 rate of exposure is higher in the cases, we then can say there 23 is a risk.

In the cohort study we go the other way. We start with people who are unexposed, who are exposed, and then we follow

1	them over time to see what the disease rates in the two groups
2	are. And we he then calculate our ratio measures.
3	Q. Thank you. Can you explain what statistical significance
4	is, and how it is used in epidemiology, please?
5	A. Yes. So statistical significance is a very complicated
6	but easy tool in some ways. So, easy because statisticians
7	have made up rules that of .05 is the measure of statistical
8	significance.
9	However, what we are teaching our students is that with
10	p-values and statistical-significance testing, we're really
11	just assessing whether the results of our study are
12	influenced how they are influenced by random noise, by
13	random error.
14	What we also tell our students is that random error, yes,
15	is important. We should take it into consideration, but it is
16	really not the most important tool we have. Much more
17	important is that we are actually assessing systematic biases.
18	And systematic biases are confounding selection bias and, very
19	importantly, exposure assessment and outcome assessment that's
20	done right; that we get the information right.
21	So all of these other issues are more important than just
22	getting the p-value right, but we are using statistical
23	significance and p-values to gauge how much random error, how
24	much random fluctuation there is in our data that contributes
25	to what we are seeing.

-	
1	Q. And with regard to your explanation about p-values not
2	being the be-all end-all, do you have support for that
3	proposition that you can reference for the Court, please?
4	A. Oh, yes. My teacher, who wrote the textbook on
5	epidemiology, has a whole chapter Chapter 10 that I still
6	use with my students when I teach, in which he explains why a
7	singular p-value is really not what we should be using. We
8	should be using the full data that's provided in a study to us.
9	We should use confidence intervals, p-value distributions, and
10	really assess these data to the fullest we can, and not just
11	rely on a p-value.
12	We actually have a T-shirt we wear in that class when we
13	teach it that says "No p-value allowed."
14	Q. Excellent. And have you read the deposition of
15	Monsanto's or one of Monsanto's epidemiologists, Dr. Rider,
16	in this case?
17	A. Yes, I have read Dr. Rider's statements, and they
18	completely agree with what I just said.
19	Q. And with regard to p-value?
20	A. With regard to the importance of p-values.
21	Q. Okay.
22	A. We use them as a tool, but they're just that. They're one
23	tool in our tool box, and not the sharpest.
24	Q. Okay. Perhaps, like me could we go on to potential and
25	confounding factors? Can you explain in laymen's terms,
-	

please, what a potential confounding factor is, and what an 1 actual confounding factor is? 2 So confounding refers to these biases. And it is 3 Α. Right. 4 one of the important biases we are trying to avoid. It comes 5 from this concept of -- that we would want to know what would 6 have happened to those who are exposed if we could take the 7 exposure away from them. So, would they have had the same disease risk if there hadn't been the exposure? 8 9 That's, of course, a counterfactual. We can never know that for a group of people who has been exposed, or for on 10 11 individual. So what we do is we construct these comparison groups. So the comparison groups are supposed to give us this 12 13 counterfactual rate; the rate when you have disease when you're not exposed. 14 But how do we know whether these unexposed are actually 15 the right comparison group? 16 17 Well, we know it by trying to judge whether there's potential confounding. And potential confounding comes in when 18 really there are other underlying risk factors for the disease 19 that the unexposed have, but not the exposed at the same 20 21 degree, so that really, the unexposed either are at higher risk of the disease due to other factors, or lower risk. Right? 22 We want to make them as similar as we can. So we assess 23

24 confounding, and we deal with confounding.

25

The problem is there is potential confounding, where we

1	can argue whether a factor is really differentially distributed
2	among the exposed and unexposed, or whether it's a risk factor.
3	And there is actual confounding, which means in my study
4	this applies. And for every single study we have to really
5	very carefully and this is what I teach very carefully
6	assess whether the same factors should be considered
7	confounders or not, because you can actually muddy the pond by
8	calling something a confounder that is not. And putting it in
9	a model, you might generate confounding. You might generate
10	bias.
11	So e need to use every single bit of information we have
12	from prior knowledge to establish, first, is this a risk factor
13	for the outcome? If not, it can't be a confounder.
14	Second, is this factor also associated with/correlated
15	with influencing the exposure status?
16	Those are two criteria that need to be present for
17	confounding to happen. And the certain criterion is that it's
18	not that the factor is not in the pathway between exposure
19	and the outcome, so it can't be caused by the exposure, and
20	then causing the outcome. Those are the three principal
21	components or criteria that we need to check off before we say
22	it's a confounder. And it is different for every single study.
23	Q. Okay. And lastly, can you please explain what exposure
24	misclassification is, including what exposure is?
25	A. Right. So this is really what my discipline focuses on in

occupational and environmental epidemiology. And I tell my students the one thing you need to learn is to assess exposures right, because when we make a mistake in exposure assessment, it is the same as if we have a very noisy room, and you're trying to hear my voice. You will not hear my voice. You will not see the -- hear the signal above the noise.

So if we have a lot of exposure misclassification, it's basically information bias. We have a lot of noise. And there is maybe a true signal somewhere. There is a voice in that noise that I should be discerning, but I can't hear it. So the worse I'm doing as an exposure assessor, the more likely it is that I won't hear anything; that I won't find the signal.

We always think it's the opposite; that we hear voices that tell us untruths; that there is a big signal that you know is a false signal.

And what I really try to convey to my students is: Most of the time, we're very poor instruments. Our exposure assessment is no good. And if we see something -- I actually get worried, because I know if I do a bad job in exposure assessment, I won't see a thing. I will just -- just drown out the signal in the noise.

Q. Okay. And finally, can you explain the difference between
retrospective and prospective, and how it applies to cohort
studies, and also to case-control studies, please?
A. Right. So -- so retrospective and prospective is really

1	how we generate our data. And when we talk about
2	retrospective, then we are we are saying that the exposure
3	information is in the past. And we are using tools to assess
4	what happened in the past.
5	The simplest example is we are asking people questions.
6	Right? And they have to remember, and they have to report. So
7	that's a retrospective assessment.
8	A prospective assessment is: I put a little monitor on my
9	radiation worker. And over time, I follow their exposures.
10	And I also follow them for the outcome at the same time. So I
11	follow them for health outcomes, and I measure on a daily basis
12	with a radiation measurer meter their radiation exposure
13	prospectively.
14	Of course, we have radiation meters. We don't have any
15	tools that can actually get us this type of information for
16	pesticides.
17	Q. Okay. Great. Thank you. Now let's get to the heart of
18	the matter, and talk about the relevant studies as they relate
19	to glyphosate-based formulations and non-Hodgkin's lymphoma.
20	Can I have that advanced? Okay. First of all, can
21	everybody see this? Is it my screen's a little small.
22	Okay.
23	Can you first explain what this is, Doctor, and how it
24	what it is? Just explain what it is.
25	A. Yeah. This is supposed to just be a simple visual aid.

We call it a "forest plot." 1 (Reporter requests clarification.) 2 3 **THE WITNESS:** We call it a "forest plot," like 4 forest; like the woods. And so really what we have in the middle -- a blue line --5 is a stem. And that blue line reflects the null value or the 6 7 Rate or Odds Ratio of one, where the rate in the exposed is the same as the rate in the unexposed. So the ratio is one. 8 9 Right? Same number of cases in both. 10 So if all of the red dots, which we refer to as "point 11 estimates" -- those red dots -- if they either line up on that blue line, we would say the studies show that there's no 12 13 effect. Or if these red dots fluctuate around that red line to the 14 right and the left, we would say there's so much random noise 15 and random variation between studies that, you know, on 16 17 average, they are null. And we can kind of guess what a summary estimate across 18 all of these studies would mean. It would mean that the 19 summary estimate would be ripe at having a dot right on the 20 blue line. 21 So then we have the lines and the whiskers. And that is 22 what we refer to as the "confidence interval." In this case, 23 it is a 95 percent confidence interval. And that gives us the 24 25 spread of that red dot that might be due to random error. So

-	
1	it's not systematic error. It's just random error evaluation.
2	And when these whiskers are above, to the right of the
3	blue line, then they're above the 95th then the 95th
4	percentile is is considered statistically significant.
5	And if they go to the other side of that line, then that
6	red dot and its confidence interval would not exclude the null.
7	So it might indicate that there is an effect, but I cannot
8	exclude random error.
9	So generally, what it helps us to do is see how all of
10	these red dots are actually lining up. And in this case, you
11	can actually see that most of these red dots are to the right
12	side. To the right side means an increased risk. To the left
13	side it means a decreased risk, or protection.
14	And the pattern is is a nice visual to kind of gauge
15	where most of the studies with their relative simple yes/no
16	exposure estimate here lined up. And they lined up to the
17	right of that blue line.
18	BY MS. FORGIE
19	Q. Now, Doctor, you teach at UCLA: University of California
20	in Los Angeles. Correct?
21	A. Mm-hm.
22	Q. And are there do you teach about forest plots and
23	confidence intervals?
24	And in general, the epidemiological principles that you
25	teach at UCLA are they generally accepted in the scientific

-	
1	and epidemiological community?
2	A. Yes. That's exactly what I do. And we teach from the
3	book at UCLA that my colleague actually cowrote
4	Dr. Greenland that's considered the basic textbook in
5	epidemiology.
6	And what I cited before was the one chapter; just the
7	p-values.
8	Q. Those are the same things that you're explaining and
9	teaching to us here in the courtroom. Correct?
10	A. That's exactly it.
11	Q. Okay. And I notice that on the forest plot there is some
12	studies that appear to be on there twice. Do you see that?
13	A. Yes.
14	Q. Can you explain why that is, please?
15	A. So sometimes it is not as easy to make a decision, because
16	when you make a visual, you have to decide which study; and not
17	only which study to represent, but also studies present
18	multiple estimates, multiple dots. And you have to decide
19	which of these dots might have the best information; the most
20	information.
21	And sometimes it just helps us to outline that there is
22	more than one way to look at this data.
23	And, for example, I'm showing you the De Roos 2005, and
24	then also the Andreotti 2018 results, because these are major
25	studies. And I didn't feel even so they are on the same

<pre>1 individuals, I didn't feel it was justified to take one out, 2 and leave the other in. It's just a foundation for a 3 conversation about what these estimates mean. 4 Q. Okay. And can you explain how the differences or the 5 similarities between statistical significance, p-value, and 6 confidence intervals, and how they fit on your forest plot, 7 please? 8 A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically 9 aligned with each other. 10 So these confidence intervals the lines with the 11 whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. 12 If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's 13 statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's 14 not statistically significant. 15 However, you should not just look at the widths or where 16 it lands, but also where the central estimate that red 17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 23 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 24 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 25 detail.</pre>	T	
 conversation about what these estimates mean. Q. Okay. And can you explain how the differences or the similarities between statistical significance, p-value, and confidence intervals, and how they fit on your forest plot, please? A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically aligned with each other. So these confidence intervals the lines with the whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's not statistically significant. However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any study can be not having enough information, not having enough statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the effect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	1	individuals, I didn't feel it was justified to take one out,
 Q. Okay. And can you explain how the differences or the similarities between statistical significance, p-value, and confidence intervals, and how they fit on your forest plot, please? A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically aligned with each other. So these confidence intervals the lines with the whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's not statistically significant. However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any study can be not having enough information, not having enough statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the affect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	2	and leave the other in. It's just a foundation for a
<pre>similarities between statistical significance, p-value, and confidence intervals, and how they fit on your forest plot, please? A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically aligned with each other. So these confidence intervals the lines with the whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's not statistically significant. However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any study can be not having enough information, not having enough statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the effect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more</pre>	3	conversation about what these estimates mean.
 confidence intervals, and how they fit on your forest plot, please? A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically aligned with each other. So these confidence intervals the lines with the whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's not statistically significant. However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the effect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	4	Q. Okay. And can you explain how the differences or the
7 please? 8 A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically 9 aligned with each other. 10 So these confidence intervals the lines with the 11 whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. 12 If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's 13 statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's 14 not statistically significant. 15 However, you should not just look at the widths or where 16 it lands, but also where the central estimate that red 17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 23 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	5	similarities between statistical significance, p-value, and
 A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically aligned with each other. So these confidence intervals the lines with the whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's not statistically significant. However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any study can be not having enough information, not having enough statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the effect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	6	confidence intervals, and how they fit on your forest plot,
9 aligned with each other. 10 So these confidence intervals the lines with the 11 whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. 12 If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's 13 statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's 14 not statistically significant. 15 However, you should not just look at the widths or where 16 it lands, but also where the central estimate that red 17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	7	please?
 So these confidence intervals the lines with the whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's not statistically significant. However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the effect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	8	A. Right. So all of these are completely mathematically
 whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval. If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's not statistically significant. However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the effect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	9	aligned with each other.
12 If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's 13 statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's 14 not statistically significant. 15 However, you should not just look at the widths or where 16 it lands, but also where the central estimate that red 17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	10	So these confidence intervals the lines with the
13 statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's 14 not statistically significant. 15 However, you should not just look at the widths or where 16 it lands, but also where the central estimate that red 17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	11	whiskers they represent the 95 percent confidence interval.
14 not statistically significant. 15 However, you should not just look at the widths or where 16 it lands, but also where the central estimate that red 17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	12	If those whiskers don't go across that blue line, it's
However, you should not just look at the widths or where it lands, but also where the central estimate that red dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any study can be not having enough information, not having enough statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still tell you something about the direction of the effect. And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it shows you what the the general direction of the affects are across all studies. Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	13	statistically significant. If they cross the blue line, it's
16 it lands, but also where the central estimate that red 17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	14	not statistically significant.
17 dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any 18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	15	However, you should not just look at the widths or where
18 study can be not having enough information, not having enough 19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	16	it lands, but also where the central estimate that red
<pre>19 statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more</pre>	17	dot is. What is the direction of the effect? Because any
 20 tell you something about the direction of the effect. 21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	18	study can be not having enough information, not having enough
21 And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it 22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	19	statistical power to exclude random error; but they can still
22 shows you what the the general direction of the affects are 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	20	tell you something about the direction of the effect.
 23 across all studies. 24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more 	21	And that's why this is plotted in this way; because it
24 Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more	22	shows you what the the general direction of the affects are
	23	across all studies.
25 detail.	24	Q. And let's look at a couple of these studies in more
	25	detail.

т	
1	THE COURT: Before you move from the forest plot,
2	Dr. Ritz, if I could just ask you: Of these studies on the
3	forest plot, how many of them are adjusted for exposure to
4	other pesticides, and which ones are they?
5	THE WITNESS: It's a very good question.
6	So the problem of exposure of adjusting for other
7	pesticides actually, it is the De Roos 2003 which has the
8	"650" next to it. That is the most highly adjusted estimate.
9	It actually adjusts, I think, for 40-some other pesticides.
10	And you can see that while the confidence interval could
11	be considered wide, it still excludes the null. It's still
12	statistically significant. And the red dot is above two. So
13	it's a more than twofold risk increase. That's statistically
14	significant, and completely adjusted for every other pesticide.
15	I I know Anneclaire, and I would have probably argued
16	with her about this approach, not thinking that she should have
17	put 40 pesticides in there, because that's not how I teach my
18	students.
19	I teach my students you have to really consider whether
20	any one of these pesticides is a risk factor for the outcome.
21	If it's not, you shouldn't put it in the model.
22	If it is, then we can discuss whether that pesticide also
23	is related to the one under investigation glyphosate, in
24	this case meaning: Does do the two pesticides really
25	correlate with each other, or does one imply the other is also

1	used?
2	And if that's not the case, then, again, we should not be
3	throwing this into the model.
4	However, she went all out, and threw them all in the
5	model. And the effect estimate is still statistically
6	significant.
7	THE COURT: Could I ask a clarification question
8	about that?
9	I think you said that you shouldn't include the pesticide
10	in the model. You shouldn't adjust for the pesticide unless
11	you know it's a risk factor
12	THE WITNESS: Mm-hm.
13	THE COURT: for NHL. Is that right?
14	THE WITNESS: That's correct. That is the first rule
15	of assessing confounding.
16	THE COURT: So but what if you don't know whether
17	the pesticide is a risk factor for NHL?
18	THE WITNESS: Right.
19	THE COURT: You should not adjust for that in an
20	epidemiological study?
21	THE WITNESS: If you don't know, you have to think
22	about what you do when you put this
23	Then you would say, I want to try out what happens when I
24	put this in my model.
25	However, you then have when when that model then

shows a different effect estimate, we have to discuss what that 1 means. 2 So, for example, smoking causes lung cancer, I don't think 3 4 we want to argue about that. Right? But somebody has a 5 brilliant idea, where they say, Okay. I really think it's not 6 smoking. It's breath mints that cause lung cancer. 7 So let's ask everybody also whether they are chewing breath mints. And let's not say that 90 percent of all smokers 8 9 take breath mints because they, you know, want to get rid of 10 that odor. And when you then say, Okay. Isn't taking a -- shouldn't 11 we put breath mints -- we don't know whether it causes lung 12 13 cancer. Shouldn't we put it in the same model? What will happen is that the effect for smoking on lung 14 cancer will happen, by definition, because you are now putting 15 two highly colinear variables into the same model. 16 17 Whether that means, now, that breath mints cause lung cancer or not, or breath mints are just an indicator -- a proxy 18 for smoking -- you have to decide. 19 So we have to decide for every single pesticide whether it 20 is truly a risk factor for the outcome and we should consider 21 it as a potential confounder, or it's an indicator for having 22 used the pesticide under consideration. 23 24 THE COURT: So --25 **THE WITNESS:** It's just coming along. It's a rider.

THE COURT: So your opinion is that if we don't know 1 a pesticide is a risk factor for NHL, we should not adjust for 2 3 it in a study? 4 THE WITNESS: That's not -- sorry if it came across 5 wrong. No. I'm not saying we should not adjust for it, but 6 when we adjust for it, we should really be careful about how we 7 interpret what's happening to the effect estimates. Most likely is that the confidence intervals widen when you do this, 8 9 and that the effect estimates -- if that pesticide is highly 10 correlated with the one under investigation, it is you who has 11 to decide whether it means as a confounder it's a true risk factor and I should adjust for it, or it's a proxy, like the 12 13 breath mint. Right? And nobody will take that away from us. We just have to 14 do that. 15 THE COURT: And so you mentioned De Roos 2003. Any 16 of these other studies adjust for other pesticide use? 17 THE WITNESS: The Eriksson Study adjusted for other 18 pesticides, but the estimate I'm showing here -- I don't think 19 it's the adjusted one. 20 No. So that's actually where it happened, as I recall, where, 21 when you put one or two other pesticides that are highly 22 23 correlated with the actual glyphosate pesticide, then that red 24 dot goes to the middle. It's 1.5, instead of 2. 25 THE COURT: And so why -- why did you include the

1portrayal of the Eriksson Study on this forest plot that did2not adjust for pesticides, when adjustments had been made in3that study for pesticides?4THE WITNESS: Right. Because the pesticide they5adjusted for, MCPA, was one that was used prior to glyphosate.6And glyphosate was the one that followed up; that was replacing7MCPA.8So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide9whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor,10or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used11MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought12was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by13glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision.14glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision.15And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA16was truly an NHL risk factor.17THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here18adjust for other pesticides?19THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm.21THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH22THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes.23THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes.24THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm		
3 that study for pesticides? 4 THE WITNESS: Right. Because the pesticide they 5 adjusted for, MCPA, was one that was used prior to glyphosate. 6 And glyphosate was the one that followed up; that was replacing 7 MCPA. 8 So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide 9 whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor, 10 or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used 11 MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought 12 was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by 13 glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. 15 And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA 16 was truly an NHL risk factor. 17 THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here 18 adjust for other pesticides? 19 THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 20 So. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. 21 THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH 22 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 23 THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? 24 THE WITNESS: MCDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	1	portrayal of the Eriksson Study on this forest plot that did
4THE WITNESS: Right. Because the pesticide they5adjusted for, MCPA, was one that was used prior to glyphosate.6And glyphosate was the one that followed up; that was replacing7MCPA.8So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide9whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor,10or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used11MCPA.12was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by13glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later14glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision.15And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA16was truly an NHL risk factor.17THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here18adjust for other pesticides?19THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos202005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm.21THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH22THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes.23THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001?24THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	2	not adjust for pesticides, when adjustments had been made in
 adjusted for, MCPA, was one that was used prior to glyphosate. And glyphosate was the one that followed up; that was replacing MCPA. So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor, or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA was truly an NHL risk factor. THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here adjust for other pesticides? THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. THE WITNESS: MCDUffie? I don't think the one I'm 	3	that study for pesticides?
6 And glyphosate was the one that followed up; that was replacing 7 MCPA. 8 So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide 9 whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor, 10 or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used 11 MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought 12 was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by 13 glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later 14 glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. 15 And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA 16 was truly an NHL risk factor. 17 THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here 18 adjust for other pesticides? 19 THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH 12 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 13 THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? 24 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	4	THE WITNESS: Right. Because the pesticide they
 MCPA. So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor, or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA was truly an NHL risk factor. THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here adjust for other pesticides? THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	5	adjusted for, MCPA, was one that was used prior to glyphosate.
8So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide9whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor,10or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used11MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought12was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by13glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later14glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision.15And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA16was truly an NHL risk factor.17THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here18adjust for other pesticides?19THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos202005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm.21THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH22THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes.23THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001?24THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	6	And glyphosate was the one that followed up; that was replacing
 9 whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor, 10 or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used 11 MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought 12 was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by 13 glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later 14 glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. 15 And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA 16 was truly an NHL risk factor. 17 THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here 18 adjust for other pesticides? 19 THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. 21 THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH 22 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 23 THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? 24 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	7	MCPA.
 or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA was truly an NHL risk factor. THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here adjust for other pesticides? THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	8	So we have exactly a situation where you need to decide
MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA was truly an NHL risk factor. THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here adjust for other pesticides? THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	9	whether you believe that MCPA is a true NHL causative factor,
12 was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by 13 glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later 14 glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. 15 And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA 16 was truly an NHL risk factor. 17 THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here 18 adjust for other pesticides? 19 THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. 21 THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH 22 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 23 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	10	or it's just that breath mint that tells you, Well, they used
<pre>13 glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later 14 glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. 15 And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA 16 was truly an NHL risk factor. 17 THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here 18 adjust for other pesticides? 19 THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 20 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. 21 THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH 22 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 23 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 24 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm</pre>	11	MCPA. Then they, you know, had a new agent that they thought
<pre>14 14 14 glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision. 15 15 16 17 17 17 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10</pre>	12	was working better: Glyphosate. So they replaced MCPA by
 And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA was truly an NHL risk factor. THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here adjust for other pesticides? THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	13	glyphosate. So but MCPA is just an indicator for later
 16 was truly an NHL risk factor. 17 THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here 18 adjust for other pesticides? 19 THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. 21 THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH 22 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 23 THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? 24 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	14	glyphosate use. So you have to make at that decision.
 THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here adjust for other pesticides? THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	15	And I I didn't see a literature that told me that MCPA
 adjust for other pesticides? THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	16	was truly an NHL risk factor.
19THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos202005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm.21THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH22THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes.23THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001?24THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	17	THE COURT: Okay. And any other studies on here
 20 2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm. 21 THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH 22 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 23 THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? 24 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm 	18	adjust for other pesticides?
21THE COURT:Both of those are from the AH22THE WITNESS:AHS.23THE COURT:And what about McDuffie 2001?24THE WITNESS:McDuffie?24I don't think the one I'm	19	THE WITNESS: Yeah. De Roos, and Andreotti. De Roos
22 THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes. 23 THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001? 24 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	20	2005. And Andreotti. Mm-hm.
23THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001?24THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	21	THE COURT: Both of those are from the AH
24 THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm	22	THE WITNESS: AHS. Yes.
	23	THE COURT: And what about McDuffie 2001?
25 showing is adjusted	24	THE WITNESS: McDuffie? I don't think the one I'm
	25	showing is adjusted.

T	
1	THE COURT: So the McDuffie did adjust for pesticide
2	use, but your portrayal of the study does not include an
3	adjustment for pesticide use. Is that right?
4	THE WITNESS: Other types of pesticide. Yes. Yes.
5	THE COURT: Okay.
6	BY MS. FORGIE
7	Q. And what about the NAPP Study? Does that adjust for other
8	pesticides, as well?
9	A. As far as I know, yes?
10	Oh, wait. The one I portrayed didn't; but they later
11	showed also an adjusted one, yes.
12	Q. And that shows an elevated Odds Ratio?
13	A. Mm-hm.
14	Q. After you adjust for pesticides in the NAPP Study.
15	Correct?
16	A. Yeah. It depends. Actually, there are different ways to
17	do this. Some authors like to just throw every pesticide in
18	the same model; and some authors just use one after the other.
19	And you then have to decide which estimate is the one that you
20	want to present or you want to talk about; but they're
21	trying what
22	It's called "Sensitivity Analysis." They are trying out:
23	Well, what happens if?
24	So they are they are sometimes using one pesticide
25	because they think it's maybe the more convincing one that
2,5	because ency entine it is maybe the more convincing one that

could have an effect on NHL, and then another one because it's 1 a common use or it's a very toxic one, and they want to see how 2 3 these effect estimates change. 4 That's actually how we are testing our data: How much 5 changes when I do one thing or another? 6 MS. FORGIE: Okay. So I should move this into 7 evidence. It's Exhibit 297 in the in our Exhibit List. If --MR. KALAS: No objection. 8 9 THE COURT: Okay. Admitted. (Trial Exhibit 297 received in evidence.) 10 **THE COURT:** By the way, have the parties stipulated 11 to the admission of all of these exhibits? 12 13 MR. LASKER: As they go in, I think so. There may be -- if there's something we haven't seen I don't know about, 14 but I expect we will be fine. 15 THE COURT: So then if it's something that you've 16 worked through together already, you can just do the mechanics 17 of getting them admitted afterwards, so we don't have to spend 18 the time doing it during your presentation. 19 MS. FORGIE: Okay. I will do that, Your Honor. 20 21 So going back to the De Roos Study for a second, you Q. 22 mentioned that it was the most highly adjusted, and that it was 23 an elevated Odds Ratio, and statistically significant after the 24 adjustments. Is that correct? 25 Α. Yes.

T	
1	Q. And how many approximately how many pesticides did the
2	De Roos adjust for in the as you've indicated on the forest
3	plot?
4	A. I understand it's some 40-plus pesticides.
5	Q. Okay. And for each of these studies, did you look at and
6	consider the methodology that was employed by the authors of
7	the study?
8	A. Yes. Definitely.
9	Q. And how did you go about doing that?
10	A. Well, you you want to know how the study design
11	first of all, you ask what the study design is; but then you
12	also want to know how the actual study was conducted. And so
13	what you want to know is whether the disease assessment was
14	properly done.
15	And just about all of these studies had very high, very
16	good disease assessment with cancer registries and pathology,
17	so I didn't see any problem in that regard.
18	And then, of course, the second most important thing is
19	how the exposure was assessed. And generally, all of these
20	studies are using interviews. They they
21	None of them were able to assess biomarkers or any kind of
22	records, except that McDuffie actually went back and asked
23	farmers whether they could go to the suppliers and ask the
24	suppliers about the purchasing records for pesticides, and then
25	compare the purchases for the specific farmer and what the

farmer had told them to the purchasing records. And they found 1 that they agreed very strongly. 2 And where they had disagreements, they were able to 3 4 actually rectify the disagreements, because the farmer that year had bought the pesticides somewhere else, or not applied 5 6 them. 7 So -- so that is a very nice tool to use, going back to records; but not everybody can do that. 8 9 Then the -- if it comes to interviewing, you really have to consider how the interviewing was done. Was it done in 10 person, face to face? Did people qo into the homes of these 11 people; give them a chance to look at their purchasing records; 12 spend time with their -- with their partners to discuss what 13 they had done in what years? 14 Or did you just give them a questionnaire that you gave 15 them half an hour to fill out? 16 17 And that makes a big difference. There are case-control studies with maybe 400 cases and 18 the same number of controls where home visits are done; and 19 these individuals report on their use of pesticides for hours 20 21 in a very interactive way with the interviewer. And I would consider that a much better exposure assessment than giving 22 somebody a sheet of paper with 20 pages and saying, Well, in 23 24 the next 20 minutes please report. Right? 25 So -- so that's the way I would assess the exposure

	RITZ - DIRECT / FORGIE 32
1	assessment in these different studies.
2	And then the next thing is: How much did they then also
3	ask about lifestyle factors; other pesticides; other possible
4	risk factors for the outcome, such as family history of cancer?
5	And then how did they bring all of that together in their
6	analyses? And are the analyses done adequately with the data
7	at hand, and then also interpreted in in a sufficient way?
8	Q. Okay. Let's go to the 2002 Hardell Study, please.
9	And you weren't asked a lot of questions in your
10	deposition about specific methodology, but Monsanto has
11	attacked the methodology of some of these studies.
12	A. Right.
13	Q. So I will walk through some of the methodology in the
14	individual studies. Okay?
15	A. Yes.
16	Q. How was the unexposed group defined in the 2002
17	Hardell Study?
18	A. Right. So the Hardell Study's one of the typical
19	case-control studies. It was a Swedish study. And Sweden,
20	just like all of the Scandinavian countries, has exceptional
21	records systems for health records, as well as for retirement
22	and occupational records. I actually have a large study that's
23	NIH funded in Denmark because of that reason. We are all

jealous of the Scandinavians. 24

So they are using these beautiful records systems to

25

Ĩ	
1	identify cases.
2	And they also have population registers from which they
3	can pull the names and addresses of unaffected people. That's
4	called a "population-base selection of controls." Very well
5	done.
6	And then they go and interview these people about their
7	exposures.
8	When it comes to the analysis
9	So I didn't have any problems with any of that.
10	When it comes to the analysis, you are now asking
11	yourself, Well, what happens? Because we know farmers don't
12	just, you know, farm one crop. Most farmers don't just farm
13	one crop; but even if they do farm one crop, they may be using
14	different herbicides, because whatever they're trying to the
15	pest they are trying to get rid of the weed may get
16	resistant, or they might have recommend received
17	recommendations to alternate different pesticides over the
18	years to not make the weeds resistant. So generally when you
19	ask a farmer, they use more than one agent.
20	It's not like in industry, like my radiation workers, you
21	know, who are the one exposure they had they had was
22	radiation.
23	Here we have a mixture of exposures.
24	So when we want to compare what any singular chemical does
25	to an outcome, we have to consider the co-exposures; but we

also have to consider what is the true or the correct 1 comparison group to use? 2 And what Hardell chose, and later Eriksson, as well, was 3 4 to say, Well, what happens if we are comparing the glyphosate-5 or phenoxyherbicide-exposed individuals to controls that did 6 not use pesticides? 7 So these are community studies. This is not like the AHS, where everybody was a farmer who actually applied pesticides. 8 9 This was done in communities. Some people were farmers; others 10 weren't. 11 And the critique often is that, well, you're comparing farmers with farmers there. If your farmer doesn't use 12 13 glyphosate, he probably used DDT. And, you know, that's also a carcinogen. So you're comparing people who are -- who are 14 exposed to one carcinogen, to people who are exposed to the 15 other carcinogen. If you don't see anything, that's because 16 17 they are all exposed to some carcinogen. Right? So what they tried to do here is exclude anybody who had 18 any pesticide exposure from the comparison group, and say, Now 19 we have a clean group. We have a group of individuals who have 20 21 glyphosate exposure, with or without -- without other types of exposure, but we are comparing all of them to people who never 22 used pesticides. 23 Sounds like a good idea. 24 25 It's not such a good idea. And I tried to explain that to

1my students, because what we do when we get a little more2technical we call it a "collider bias." And I explain that3to my students what it is, but then I also say, Well, yeah,4collider bias is a kind of selection bias. And you should not5generate the selection bias by excluding in this way people who6have other types of pesticide exposure from the control group.7But then I keep going, and say, Well, this is a potential bias.8Right? And they generated this potential bias.9But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of10that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a11qualitative science.12We want to know: How big is that bias?13And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And14it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is15add the controls back into the comparison group who they16excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that17showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the18calculations; and convince myself that the change in the19estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent10of the estimate.12NS. FORGIE. And I should have mentioned that the13Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.14Hardell 1999 is Exhibit 19.		
 to my students what it is, but then I also say, Well, yeah, collider bias is a kind of selection bias. And you should not generate the selection bias by excluding in this way people who have other types of pesticide exposure from the control group. But then I keep going, and say, Well, this is a potential bias. Right? And they generated this potential bias. But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a qualitative science. We want to know: How big is that bias? And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20. 	1	my students, because what we do when we get a little more
 collider bias is a kind of selection bias. And you should not generate the selection bias by excluding in this way people who have other types of pesticide exposure from the control group. But then I keep going, and say, Well, this is a potential bias. Right? And they generated this potential bias. But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a qualitative science. We want to know: How big is that bias? And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 	2	technical we call it a "collider bias." And I explain that
generate the selection bias by excluding in this way people who have other types of pesticide exposure from the control group. But then I keep going, and say, Well, this is a potential bias. <i>Right?</i> And they generated this potential bias. But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a qualitative science. We want to know: How big is that bias? And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	3	to my students what it is, but then I also say, Well, yeah,
 have other types of pesticide exposure from the control group. But then I keep going, and say, Well, this is a potential bias. Right? And they generated this potential bias. But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a qualitative science. We want to know: How big is that bias? And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 	4	collider bias is a kind of selection bias. And you should not
7 But then I keep going, and say, Well, this is a potential bias. 8 Right? And they generated this potential bias. 9 But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of 10 that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a 11 qualitative science. 12 We want to know: How big is that bias? 13 And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And 14 it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is 15 add the controls back into the comparison group who they 16 excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that 17 showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the 18 calculations; and convince myself that the change in the 19 estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent 20 of the estimate. 21 So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic 22 terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. 23 MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 24 Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	5	generate the selection bias by excluding in this way people who
 <i>Right?</i> And they generated this potential bias. But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a qualitative science. We want to know: How big is that bias? And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 	6	have other types of pesticide exposure from the control group.
 But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a qualitative science. We want to know: How big is that bias? And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20. 	7	But then I keep going, and say, Well, this is a potential bias.
 that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a qualitative science. We want to know: How big is that bias? And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20. 	8	Right? And they generated this potential bias.
11qualitative science.12We want to know: How big is that bias?13And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And14it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is15add the controls back into the comparison group who they16excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that17showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the18calculations; and convince myself that the change in the19estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent20of the estimate.21So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic22terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal.23MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the24Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	9	But the next step is to assess: What is the quantity of
12We want to know: How big is that bias?13And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And14it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is15add the controls back into the comparison group who they16excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that17showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the18calculations; and convince myself that the change in the19estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent20of the estimate.21So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic22terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal.23MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the24Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	10	that bias? Because we are quantitative science. We're not a
13And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And14it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is15add the controls back into the comparison group who they16excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that17showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the18calculations; and convince myself that the change in the19estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent20of the estimate.21So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic22terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal.23MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the24Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	11	qualitative science.
 14 it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. 21 So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20. 	12	We want to know: How big is that bias?
 add the controls back into the comparison group who they excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20. 	13	And now let's estimate how big that bias would be. And
 excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the calculations; and convince myself that the change in the estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent of the estimate. So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20. 	14	it's pretty simple to do in this case. All you have to do is
17 showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the 18 calculations; and convince myself that the change in the 19 estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent 20 of the estimate. 21 So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic 22 terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. 23 MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 24 Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	15	add the controls back into the comparison group who they
18 calculations; and convince myself that the change in the 19 estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent 20 of the estimate. 21 So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic 22 terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. 23 MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 24 Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	16	excluded. And they actually you gave you a few tables that
19 estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent 20 of the estimate. 21 So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic 22 terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. 23 MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 24 Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	17	showed that data. And I was able to put that back in; redo the
<pre>20 of the estimate. 21 So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic 22 terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. 23 MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 24 Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.</pre>	18	calculations; and convince myself that the change in the
So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	19	estimate that they are representing is within about 10 percent
<pre>22 terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal. 23 MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the 24 Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.</pre>	20	of the estimate.
MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	21	So the quantity of that bias is minimal, in epidemiologic
24 Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.	22	terms. Yes, there is bias, but it is minimal.
	23	MS. FORGIE: And I should have mentioned that the
And Hardell 1999 is Exhibit 19.	24	Hardell 2002 is Exhibit 20.
	25	And Hardell 1999 is Exhibit 19.

Ī	
1	And Eriksson 2008 is Exhibit 17.
2	And I will mention the exhibits beforehand. My apologies
3	to the Clerk and the Court.
4	Q. Okay. So then let's talk about Eriksson 2008 for a
5	minute, which is Exhibit 17. Did Eriksson 2008 analyze latency
6	periods, at all? And can you explain a little bit about what
7	latency is, and a little bit about the difference between
8	latency and exposure, please?
9	A. Yes. So we are not talking about exposures that cause
10	immediate disease or death. Right? We're talking about
11	lifelong exposures, occupational exposures that eventually,
12	when you reach a certain age, might have contributed to your
13	cancer.
14	So what we are wondering is: How long does it take to
15	initiate that cancer?
16	And generally, in cancer epidemiology we think it might
17	take at least a year in any single individual to have that
18	process develop.
19	For blood cancers and lymphoma is a blood-related
20	cancer we usually think that it could be faster than for
21	solid tumors.
22	For solid tumors, we at least want five or ten years.
23	For blood cancers, one year, two years could be a minimum
24	latency we want to see.
25	And most studies actually, this included therefore

1 exclude any exposures that's within one year of diagnosis. And 2 that make a lot of sense.

3 So but the next question we ask is: Is there like an 4 optimal time period that I should look at for the exposures to 5 have caused these outcomes?

And is that within the last ten years prior to the outcome? Are those exposures more important, or are the exposures more important ten to twenty years prior to the outcome, or even longer?

And so what Eriksson tried to do is find a way to say, Well, what is the optimal time period of exposure? Like, was it in the forties for these farmers that are now in their sixties? Was it in their fifties?

And that's how they then try to split up their data in these different chunks -- ten years prior to diagnosis; ten to twenty years; twenty to thirty years -- and estimated these relative risks; these -- these risk-increase measures for the outcome, according to exposure that happened in those periods, with the goal to see whether --

20 And that's another rule. If you say, Well, every exposure 21 is the same, whether it's two years prior to your cancer or 22 thirty years prior to your cancer, you're probably making a 23 mistake. Right?

It may be that you needed ten years of exposure, and then the first cancer cell developed, but it was killed by your 1 immune system. You had another five years of exposure. The 2 next cancer cell developed. Your immune system was weakened. 3 That cancer cell kept going. Right?

4 So it's a process, but some of the exposures in the 20- to 5 30-year and maybe the 10- to zero-year might be not as 6 important as the one in the middle, where most of that 7 carcinogenicity really is happening, because once that cell is initiated, you might have continued exposure, because you're 8 9 not diagnosed for another 10 years; but all of the exposure 10 that happen from the cell being initiated to you being 11 diagnosed are irrelevant, because they haven't -- the cell's already there, so those exposures are not contributing anymore. 12

So when I add irrelevant exposure to relevant exposure,the same thing happens: I'm muddying the pond.

And I'm estimating relative risks that are smaller. So in order to actually estimate -- come closest to the truth, I want to find the optimal period of exposure.

And that's what Eriksson tried to do here. And they found that the optimal period of exposure prior to the outcome was probably somewhere, in their data, between 10 and 20 years prior to diagnosis.

However, it is interesting, when you read this closely, the last 10 years had almost no exposure. So I -- they didn't say that, but I interpreted this as is these farmers had stopped farming, or stopped using pest -- herbicides. They had absolutely no phenoxyherbicide exposure anymore. Therefore,
 they couldn't even estimate exposure in that period. And they
 had very little glyphosate. Therefore, the estimate for
 glyphosate had a huge confidence interval.

5 And the huge confidence interval gives it away. There 6 must have been very little exposure to estimate anything. 7 Q. Okay. And with regard to Eriksson 2008, which is Exhibit 17, Monsanto has been arguing that the 1.1 Odds Ratio, 8 9 which is almost a null, is the most reliable Odds Ratio for 10 glyphosate-based formulations, because it was observed during 11 the one- to ten-year latency period that you just discussed, when there were no cases for exposure to other pesticides in 12 13 that period, and thus no confounding.

14 Do you agree with that position?

15 And if you don't, can you explain?

16 **A.** Absolutely not.

17 I really think they had no statistical power to estimate anything in that period. And that's what that wide confidence 18 interval around the point estimate for glyphosate reflects. 19 Ι really think that these farmers had stopped farming, and 20 therefore there was no more exposure. So how do I estimate 21 anything in a period when nobody's using or most people are not 22 23 using herbicides anymore? That data just isn't there. I can't 24 estimate it. I need to go to a different study that actually 25 has that kind of data.

Ī	
1	Q. So the data is not actually there to make that
2	determination?
3	A. No. I think it the estimate tells you there is no data
4	there to estimate anything for that period.
5	Q. Okay. Again, in Exhibit 17, which is the 2008
6	Eriksson Study, is there a meaningful difference between the
7	Odds Ratio for greater than 10 days of use, versus the Odds
8	Ratio for less than 10 days of use?
9	A. Yes. Actually, I really like what they did here in terms
10	of trying to get to some kind of dose-response.
11	So the days of use that no use at all, one to ten days
12	of use, more than ten days of use are getting at: Is there
13	actually
14	And what I'm seeing here (indicating) is not reflecting
15	what I'm talking about.
16	Yes. There we see it.
17	So we are seeing that, compared to those who never in
18	Eriksson, never used glyphosate, there are 12 cases who report
19	1 to 10 days per year use.
20	So it's not one to ten days. It's one to ten days per
21	year on average, because they were asked to report their
22	average use.
23	And then you can see that that estimate is somewhere
24	between one and two. The red dot the point is probably
25	around 1.7, from what I see.

And you can see that the lines and the whiskers are wide And the left one actually includes the one; meaning that 1.7 not I cannot guarantee that there isn't random error that produced this estimate. Right? The confidence interval includes the one. However, the next estimate, more than ten days per year	is
<pre>3 not I cannot guarantee that there isn't random error that 4 produced this estimate. Right? 5 The confidence interval includes the one.</pre>	
<pre>4 produced this estimate. Right? 5 The confidence interval includes the one.</pre>	
5 The confidence interval includes the one.	
6 However, the next estimate, more than ten days per year	,
7 is greater than two. It's probably around 2.3, maybe.	
8 And you can see those confidence intervals are not	
9 crossing the one. Right?	
10 So that's a statistically significant 2.3 I can't	
11 remember two-point-something estimate for more than 10 da	ys
12 per year use.	
13 What I really like about it is you're not supposed to	ust
14 say, Is this the statistically significant or not?	
15 You're actually supposed to now say, Well, when I go fi	om
16 less than ten days per year to more than ten days per year,	do
17 I see some kind of pattern?	
18 And that's also how I teach my students. Do we see	
19 patterns in the estimates?	
20 I see a pattern. I see a dose-response pattern here.	
21 Even so, statistically for the one estimate, I cannot	
22 exclude random error.	
23 Q. Okay. So this slide here is part of Exhibit 297, as an	е
24 all of the slides; but I'll reference them all as 297 from r	WO.
25 on, which I hope will help the Court and the Clerk.	

1	So with regard to this slide, can you explain what
2	you're what this is, and what it's trying to show?
3	And also explain in more detail, please, what
4	dose-response is, and how it affects your opinions with regard
5	to causation.
6	A. Right. So these are authors who actually tried to get at
7	a dose-response. And McDuffie is very nice, because they
8	distinguish between less than one less than two days, or two
9	and one day per year, and more than two days per year use of
10	glyphosate.
11	Pretty much what they are saying is it's not just a yes/no
12	question whether glyphosate causes NHL, but it's a question of
13	whether you're an occasional user
14	You spray a day right? here and there.
15	or whether you are potentially a routine user, more
16	than two days per year. Every year you might be spraying
17	three, four, five days.
18	And you can clearly see here that distinguishing the
19	routine users the users who have a common use pattern for
20	them, you see that that red dot is really above two. And you
21	also see that the 95 percent confidence interval excludes the
22	null value. It's statistically significant, as I would expect
23	if there's a dose-response, or that high exposure should be
24	causing the disease at a higher rate.
25	And I don't see anything for the occasional users. So it

tells me occasional use might be okay, but don't use this 1 routinely. 2 And the estimate is more than twofold, so your risk 3 4 increases more than twofold if you're a routine user. 5 Ο. And what does that tell you with regard to your opinions about causation? 6 7 A. Well, this was definitely part of how my opinion was formed: Going for patterns, going for dose-response in studies 8 9 that I considered very strong. And McDuffie and Eriksson belong to those kind of studies, and so does the NAPP Study, 10 which is actually a compilation of the North American and the 11 Canadian study. McDuffie is a Canadian study. 12 13 **THE COURT:** Sorry to interrupt. Before you get to the NAPP Study, could I ask one more question about the 14 Eriksson Study? 15 THE WITNESS: Please. 16 17 THE COURT: There was a slide that flashed across the screen before this one. 18 19 THE WITNESS: Yes. THE COURT: That was not the slide you were looking 20 for, but it mentioned multivariate analysis and univariate 21 22 analysis. 23 THE WITNESS: Yes. 24 THE COURT: Can you explain to me the difference 25 between those two things --

7	
1	THE WITNESS: Yes.
2	THE COURT: and how that relates to Eriksson; what
3	is portrayed
4	THE WITNESS: Right.
5	THE COURT: in this slide with respect to
6	Eriksson?
7	THE WITNESS: Thanks for asking. It actually makes
8	my point. And the point is when so the left the
9	univariate column shows you the relative Odds Ratios, which are
10	representing Risk Ratios here for the pesticides that were
11	found to be linked to NHL in this study. They investigated a
12	lot more, but these are the ones where the relative risks
13	actually indicated an increase.
14	And you can see that these authors are actually very
15	thorough. They are not just showing you
16	THE COURT: Can just to clarify, this is Eriksson?
17	THE WITNESS: Yes.
18	THE COURT: Okay.
19	THE WITNESS: This is Eriksson.
20	So they're not just showing you
21	The Swedish study.
22	They're not just showing you the ones where, you know,
23	it's statistically significant; but they're showing you every
24	estimate that is above one, because they want to say, Well, if
25	we want to be health protective, we should consider any

1 estimate that's probably above 1.5. And they actually state 2 that in their paper, because a 50 percent increase in NHL risk 3 is something we should be worried about.

And statistical significance is not all, because a larger study may show that it becomes statistically significant.

6 So they are showing you these estimates for from 2.8 to 7 1.61. And you see for glyphosate, it's 2.02. And here, it's 8 statistically significant in a univariate analysis, because 9 that -- the confidence interval is 1.10 -- the lower one, it's 10 above 1, so that says it's statistically significant. It's a 11 twofold risk increase.

But here we only put glyphosate in the model. That'sunivariate. One variable. Or one risk factor at a time.

14 And then the multivariate -- they threw them all together 15 in the model. Okay?

All of the ones that you see here -- tar, creosote, arsenic, mercurial seed dressing, glyphosate, 2,4,5-T, and 2,4-D, MCPA. So the MCPA and 2,4,5-T, 2,4-D are phenoxy herbicides. They are the old herbicides we used in the '60s. Actually, 2,4,5-T is famous for having dioxin contamination in Vietnam War. Right?

22 So glyphosate is the next one. And when you put all of 23 these together in the model, you can see on the right side 24 under multivariate what's happening.

25

All of these Odds Ratios shrink. Right? They go towards

1 one. They're smaller.

2 And all of the confidence intervals widen, and now pass 3 the null value.

This is exactly what I said when I talk about confounding.
If you put multiple variables into the model that are
correlated, and they're actually explaining that MCPA -- the
phenoxy -- was taken off use in Sweden, and replaced by
glyphosate. This is what you expect to see.

9 It doesn't mean that the true estimate is 1.5 instead of 2 10 for glyphosate. It just means my statistical model is behaving 11 in this way because I put highly correlated factors in the same 12 model. So I'm measuring the same thing five times in the same 13 person.

I just don't have enough information to do this correctly,
because what you would want is a large group of people, only
MCPA-exposed, only glyphosate-exposed, only tar-exposed.

You don't get that. Right?

17

18 And that's why this pattern occurs. And it also occurs in 19 every single one.

And you can see that arsenic now looks like it has no effect; and it's a known carcinogen. It was 1.6 before. Now it's 1.17. Right? But again, it's because arsenic is actually one of the very -- it's one these inert ingredients that's in a lot of the formulations. So it's probably the highest correlated of all of what they're doing here.

1	And that's what I expect if it's the highest correlated,
2	because it's in many different formulations. You know, I can't
3	estimate its singular effect anymore I can't when I do a
4	multivariate.
5	And that's the drawback of these kind of analyses. It's
6	just what we live with. And we need to know how to interpret
7	this.
8	${f Q}$. Okay. With regard to the McDuffie 2001 case, which is
9	Exhibit 21, Monsanto has argued that the data that there's
10	issues with the data or that it's somehow flawed because
11	someone with 20 days' cumulative exposure may be placed in the
12	low-exposed category, while someone with three days' cumulative
13	exposure may be placed in the high-exposed category.
14	A. Right.
15	Q. Can you comment on that, please?
16	A. Right. With every dose scale I invent, I make mistakes.
17	I can make mistakes. This could be one mistake. I could be
18	placing some people who are cumulatively much more high exposed
19	into the group that's the low exposed, and the opposite.
20	But you see what happens when I do that?
21	I misclassify information.
22	And again, we are back to the noise-to-signal ratio. In
23	the end, if this is nondifferential meaning I'm doing it for
24	cases in the same way I'm doing it for controls; not
25	differential by case status we call it "nondifferential

1 exposure misclassification." What we get in the end is we 2 don't see anything.

So if this really happened, then I would be worried that 3 the effect estimate I'm having on my screen here is not high 4 5 enough, because I introduced a shrinkage towards the one. 6 Q. Okay. And did you consider, again -- or did you consider 7 that the lowest-exposure group in the De Roos 2005 AHS Study includes individuals who could be categorized in the highest 8 9 exposure groups in both the 2001 McDuffie Study, which is 10 Exhibit 21, and the 2008 Eriksson Study, which is Exhibit 17? 11 Aqain, we use -- it's correct, if you want to say it this Α. way. However, we -- we have different scales here that we are 12 13 comparing.

We are comparing an average -- an average of 10 days per year -- to a cumulative of 20 days in my life.

An average of more than 10 days per year could mean 50 days, a hundred days. We don't know -- right? -- because they just grouped it into one group. So to make these general statements of, *Oh*, the highest and the lowest across studies, is not really justified. You have to really go into the data and compare the exposures.

Also, I told you before that I'm concerned about the relevant exposure period. Right?

If somebody had all of his exposures two years before being diagnosed, it could be 200 days, because he decided to

want to be a pesticide applicator and/or to introduce GMO 1 crops -- right? -- and spray heavily every single day. Those 2 3 200 days could be completely irrelevant to the NHL because they were two years before; while somebody else had 30 years of 4 5 regular applications three times a year, and he may not reach 6 the 200 days. Right? 7 So these are -- these are issues we really need to consider. What is the right time period? What is the right 8 9 number of days? Is it cumulative? Do I -- you know, is it 10 really that I'm -- I -- every year I'm doing this; or is it that I have five very intense days of spraying, I get myself 11 damaged, and from then on I can spray whatever I want? 12 Ιt 13 doesn't matter anymore. That one cell is starting to be a cancer. Right? 14 Okay. Is there anything else with regard to either of 15 **Q**. these two forest plots in Exhibit 297 that you want to explain 16 17 further? The only thing is that the NAPP Study really is combining 18 A.

19 the North American studies that De Roos 2003 published on, and 20 some of the McDuffie data.

And that it is a powerful pooled study; meaning they -they got all of the data together to do these analyses. And why it's powerful, is that they were not only able to assess NHL as one big category. They were able to now also look at certain subtypes of lymphoma.

1And you see those listed here as follicular lymphoma,2large B cell lymphoma, and other lymphomas. And they're3showing that basically all of these have an increased risk due4to glyphosate. It's not just one subtype of lymphoma.5And they also show that actually the overall estimated6effect here for the routine users right? not the7occasional users. The routine, more-than-two-days-per-year8users is way above 2, and statistically significant.9Q. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that10been presented as a poster or an abstract?11Or in other words, do we have the complete study?12And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed,13please?14A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was15submitted to the ISEE conference.16I'm the current sitting President of that of that17society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific18Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences.19And I know that we make a big effort to review every single20abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more21abstracts than we can accept every year.22So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts.23They're not a full paper.24I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the25conference. And so I had a personally the opportunity to		
 showing that basically all of these have an increased risk due to glyphosate. It's not just one subtype of lymphoma. And they also show that actually the overall estimated effect here for the routine users right? not the occasional users. The routine, more-than-two-days-per-year users is way above 2, and statistically significant. Q. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that been presented as a poster or an abstract? Or in other words, do we have the complete study? And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, please? A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	1	And you see those listed here as follicular lymphoma,
 4 to glyphosate. It's not just one subtype of lymphoma. 5 And they also show that actually the overall estimated 6 effect here for the routine users right? not the 7 occasional users. The routine, more-than-two-days-per-year 8 users is way above 2, and statistically significant. 9 0. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that 10 been presented as a poster or an abstract? 11 Or in other words, do we have the complete study? 12 And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, 13 please? 14 A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was 15 submitted to the ISEE conference. 16 I'm the current sitting President of that of that 17 society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific 18 Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. 19 And I know that we make a big effort to review every single 20 abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more 21 abstracts than we can accept every year. 22 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	2	large B cell lymphoma, and other lymphomas. And they're
5And they also show that actually the overall estimated6effect here for the routine users right? not the7occasional users. The routine, more-than-two-days-per-year8users is way above 2, and statistically significant.9Q. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that10been presented as a poster or an abstract?11Or in other words, do we have the complete study?12And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed,13please?14A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was15submitted to the ISEE conference.16I'm the current sitting President of that of that17society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific18Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences.19abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more21abstracts than we can accept every year.22So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts.23They're not a full paper.24I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	3	showing that basically all of these have an increased risk due
 effect here for the routine users right? not the occasional users. The routine, more-than-two-days-per-year users is way above 2, and statistically significant. Q. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that been presented as a poster or an abstract? Or in other words, do we have the complete study? And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, please? A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	4	to glyphosate. It's not just one subtype of lymphoma.
 occasional users. The routine, more-than-two-days-per-year users is way above 2, and statistically significant. Q. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that been presented as a poster or an abstract? Or in other words, do we have the complete study? And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, please? A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	5	And they also show that actually the overall estimated
 8 users is way above 2, and statistically significant. 9 0. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that been presented as a poster or an abstract? 11 Or in other words, do we have the complete study? 12 And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, 13 please? 14 A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was 15 submitted to the ISEE conference. 16 I'm the current sitting President of that of that 17 society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific 18 Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. 19 And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. 20 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 21 They're not a full paper. 22 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	6	effect here for the routine users right? not the
 9 Q. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that been presented as a poster or an abstract? Or in other words, do we have the complete study? And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, please? A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	7	occasional users. The routine, more-than-two-days-per-year
 been presented as a poster or an abstract? Or in other words, do we have the complete study? And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, please? A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	8	users is way above 2, and statistically significant.
 11 Or in other words, do we have the complete study? And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed, 13 please? 14 A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was 15 submitted to the ISEE conference. 16 I'm the current sitting President of that of that 17 society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific 18 Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. 19 And I know that we make a big effort to review every single 20 abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more 21 abstracts than we can accept every year. 22 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	9	Q. Okay. With regard to the NAPP Study, is that has that
12And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed,13please?14A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was15submitted to the ISEE conference.16I'm the current sitting President of that of that17society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific18Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences.19And I know that we make a big effort to review every single20abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more21abstracts than we can accept every year.22So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts.23They're not a full paper.24I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	10	been presented as a poster or an abstract?
 please? A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	11	Or in other words, do we have the complete study?
 A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	12	And can you explain how the NAPP has been peer-reviewed,
 submitted to the ISEE conference. I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	13	please?
 I'm the current sitting President of that of that society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. And I know that we make a big effort to review every single abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more abstracts than we can accept every year. So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	14	A. Right. So the NAPP Study has an abstract that was
 17 society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific 18 Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. 19 And I know that we make a big effort to review every single 20 abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more 21 abstracts than we can accept every year. 22 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	15	submitted to the ISEE conference.
18 Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences. 19 And I know that we make a big effort to review every single 20 abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more 21 abstracts than we can accept every year. 22 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	16	I'm the current sitting President of that of that
19 And I know that we make a big effort to review every single 20 abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more 21 abstracts than we can accept every year. 22 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	17	society. And I was many years on the committee Scientific
20 abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more 21 abstracts than we can accept every year. 22 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	18	Advisory Committee for reviewing abstracts for conferences.
21 abstracts than we can accept every year. 22 So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	19	And I know that we make a big effort to review every single
So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts. They're not a full paper. I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	20	abstract for its scientific validity. And we get a lot more
 23 They're not a full paper. 24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the 	21	abstracts than we can accept every year.
24 I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the	22	So, yes, they are reviewed. However, they are abstracts.
	23	They're not a full paper.
25 conference. And so I had a personally the opportunity to	24	I also reviewed for this the slides that were shown at the
	25	conference. And so I had a personally the opportunity to

т	
1	actually see the analysis and the data that they presented, and
2	that's partially what we are showing here.
3	MS. FORGIE: Okay. And I should have mentioned that
4	NAPP is Exhibit 301. Okay.
5	Q. Can we go back to the first to the original forest
6	plot, please?
7	Okay. And you mentioned earlier in your testimony,
8	Dr. Ritz, that most and you can see this that most of the
9	red dots the Odds Ratios are to the right of the study.
10	And then there's to the right of the blue line, the one.
11	And there are a few on the left; notably, the agricultural
12	health study. Is that correct?
13	A. That's correct.
14	Q. Okay. And what is the method when you have something like
15	this, where most of your forest plot is to the right of one,
16	and just a few to the left? Is there a method is there an
17	epidemiological methodology that you use and that you teach
18	your students how to as to how to analyze this situation?
19	A. Right. Yes, there is.
20	So it actually points to a qualitative difference. Right?
21	So we are interested in quantitative differences and
22	qualitative differences. And when we really see that one study
23	seems to estimate different effects from all others, we have to
24	ask ourselves: What is the qualitative difference between
25	these studies?

-	
1	And here it's pretty simple. All of the other studies are
2	case-control studies. The Ag Health Study's Ag Health Study
3	is a cohort. So generally, we would hope that a cohort study
4	is of very high quality. And it it's collecting data
5	prospectively. It might be avoiding biases that otherwise we
6	might be concerned about.
7	However, the way I also teach my students is we cannot
8	we cannot just judge a study by the design.
9	A case-control study well done has as much if not more
10	information, sometimes, as a cohort study.
11	We are conducting case-control studies for a very good
12	reason. We are conducting them because diseases are rare. And
13	for and cancers are rare. We don't usually think about them
14	that way, but they are. So to assemble a large number of cases
15	takes us a lot of time.
16	A cohort study needs to be 50- to a hundred thousand
17	people, if you want to assess cancers. Any cohort study that's
18	smaller will have to follow individuals for 50 years to get any
19	kind of number that makes sense to look at for cancers;
20	especially for rare cancers. So cohorts are a challenge for
21	cancer. And everybody knows that.
22	The early cohorts were cardiovascular-disease cohorts,
23	because almost every second person develops cardiovascular
24	disease, and that's easy to study in a cohort. Cancer cohorts
25	are extremely difficult, because they have to be so large.

1	Since they have to be so large, they are costly. They are very
2	expensive. And they're not only expensive in terms of money.
3	They are also expensive in the time commitment you need from
4	the individuals, because you have to not only enroll them. You
5	have to be able to follow them over time. Right? You have to
6	be able to re-contact them. You have to be able to find out
7	what happened to them after enrollment; not just at enrollment.
8	What kind of exposures did they have after enrollment?
9	What kind of diseases did they develop?
10	The nice and good thing about the Ag Health Study they
11	knew that they could do what we call a "passive follow-up."
12	Passive follow-up is, ah, we have a cancer registry. As long
13	as we can run all of the names of the cohort members across the
14	cancer registry, we'll find those cancers. Right? We never
15	have to talk to the farmers again. We'll find their outcome
16	passively. Good design for that reason.
17	The problem is and the Ag Health Study is different
18	from the most famous cohort study in the U.S., the Nurses
19	Health Study, that Harvard is running. The Harvard study
20	re-contacts these nurses 120,000 since the '70s, every
21	two years. They are asking every two years what these nurses
22	are doing. Okay? And they are updating the exposure
23	information every two years, because things change.
24	Whether the women take estrogens changes.
25	Whether they take aspirin, as prescribed.

Changes. There are lots of things that change. We change smoking behavior. Right? We change diet. We change pesticide use. Right?

4 So the problem and the beauty and the challenge of a 5 cohort study of pesticide application is not only, *How do I* 6 assess the pesticides that the farmers used in the past with a 7 questionnaire, and do that accurately? How do I then also 8 document how that exposure, over time, changes? Right?

9 And that is the big challenge in the Ag Health Study that I think the Ag Health Study really struggled with, because the 10 second time, it took them five years in the early '90s and mid 11 '90s to do their baseline assessment. And by the time they 12 were done with that, they realized they needed to update 13 exposure, because there was quite a lot of pesticide use 14 changing; specifically, and most dramatically, the glyphosate 15 16 use.

So they started not because of glyphosate, but in general,
because, you know, a good investigator does that. They want to
go back and see whether things change, and how they change.

20 So they tried to find these farmers again between 1999 and 21 2005. And they found 63 percent.

38 percent -- a third -- a third of all farmers -THE COURT: I think it was 37.
THE WITNESS: Thirty-seven. Yeah. Good. Yeah.

25 | third. 6.6. Whatever. Thirty-seven didn't want to be found;

Α

1	had died; didn't want to answer; couldn't be found; had given
2	up farming, or didn't want to talk to the to the researchers
3	anymore. Right? Didn't have time to talk to the researchers.
4	So now we have a cohort in whom not
5	And, by the way, the beauty of the Nurses Health Study
6	these nurses are health professionals. That's why Harvard was
7	so smart to start that cohort right? because they are
8	committed. They are absolutely committed individuals. Over
9	90 percent have been followed for 30 years. Right?
10	That's different from, after five years, having lost
11	37 percent of your cohort. Right?
12	So these farmers, when they enrolled, weren't really sure
13	they wanted to be in this cohort. They were given a
14	questionnaire at a pesticide licensing exam. Some of them
15	might not even have been sure that they wanted to fill it out,
16	but were worried that maybe I don't get my license if I don't
17	fill it out. Right?
18	And then they go home and say, Well, that was it for me.
19	I'm not going to answer anymore questions.
20	And that is actually also documented in the large percent
21	of people who were given an additional questionnaire to take
22	home and fill out, and never sent it back in. Right?
23	So these cohort members were not as committed as the
24	nurses. And my my colleague from who was my chair for a
25	long time always he is the he is the initiator of the

T	
1	Danish birth cohort of 100,000 babies. And he always said, If
2	in doubt, stay out. You do not want a cohort you cannot
3	follow. Okay?
4	You need to get committed cohort members, because you want
5	to ask them again, because things change, and you need to
6	update exposure. You need to update a lot of different things
7	about these people.
8	Q. Okay. Doctor, looking at this slide, the disadvantage the
9	cohort method and the following slide, which is the
10	agricultural health study as an example of cohort, those two
11	slides, which are both part of Exhibit 297 where did those
12	two slides come from?
13	A. They are from my slide deck that I use in the core
14	epidemiology teaching class that I teach every single year.
15	And I've been teaching for 20 years. And these slides are
16	.pdfs that I found from 2012.
17	Q. So these two slides, talking about the disadvantages of
18	the cohort methods, and using the Agricultural Health Study
19	cohort as an example of that, are from a 2012 teaching slide
20	that you prepared long before you got involved as an expert in
21	this litigation. Is that correct?
22	A. That's correct, because I like to use practical examples
23	when I teach my students.
24	Q. Okay.
25	A. And I was an advisor for a while on the Ag Health Study,

1	so I knew it quite well.
2	Q. As an advisor to the Agricultural Health Study?
3	A. Yes, as an advisor.
4	Q. Okay. And let me turn to well, why don't you tell me,
5	please: What are some of the issues that you saw in the
6	Agricultural Health Study, other than the 37 percent that did
7	not return the second questionnaire?
8	A. Right. So the issues I think it's a beautiful study.
9	I really admire my colleagues for doing it. And I think
10	there's a very big amount of useful data that they produced.
11	And, you know, I congratulate them to this wonderful study.
12	However, there are disadvantages of a cohort. And these
13	disadvantages, unfortunately, hit this study very hard when it
14	comes to glyphosate. And that is the disadvantage of having to
15	update your exposure; but it's also the disadvantage of
16	pesticide research in general, because we do not have a
17	radiation badge for pesticides. Right? So the only thing we
18	can go from is recall.
19	We have to ask. We have to go and interview these people.
20	And we have to ask them to report what they used.
21	And we can do and I do that in my studies. We can help
22	people with with visuals. We can help them by saying, Well,
23	go back and look at your purchasing records. Could you ask
24	your wife? Could you ask your son? Do you know who, you know,
25	purchased this with you? Can you reconstruct your exposure

history? 1 Because it's really like archaeology. We are trying to 2 reconstruct an exposure history for these people. 3 The Ag Health Study, having to enroll 56,000 applicators, 4 because they wanted to follow them prospectively for a rare 5 6 outcome -- they only had 575 NHL over 20 years in 56,000. 7 Right? It's not a huge number. The case-control study started with 500 subjects -- cases. 8 9 So if you want to do that, you have to have an instrument that people won't just get back to you and say, I'm not going 10 11 to do that. Sorry. I don't have the time. 56,000 people have to fill out 20-some pages within half 12 an hour, telling you -- reconstructing their own exposure 13 history; doing that archaeology on the spot. And that is 14 challenging. 15 And, you know, I really admire my colleagues for believing 16 in their instruments and doing it; but everybody knows -- and 17 it has been documented and -- and -- and discussed again and 18 again, what you get are failures in memory; failures in 19 reporting. Right? 20 And we see here this is how they asked it. This was a 21 bubbling questionnaire. 22 So we have Roundup[®], the pesticide. Have you ever 23 personally mixed or applied? Yes? No? 24 Easy. But then: How many years have you personally mixed or 25

applied? 1 And you have categories. Oh, well, maybe 10 to 20 years. 2 3 Okay. 4 And then on -- in an average year, how much? How many 5 days did you apply? 6 So you have to say, Okay. 10 to 20 years. What was my 7 average year? Is that the last year? Because most people remember things that are closer better 8 9 than things that were further in the past. And maybe they 10 report just that last year, and it's really not the average 11 year. Right? So you're challenging people to do a lot of complex 12 13 archaeology of their exposure history on the spot, when they're there to get their pesticide applicator license. And 14 glyphosate at the time was not sold to them as a highly toxic 15 pesticide. Right? They had concerns about pesticides other 16 17 than glyphosate that might -- might actually cause acute symptoms. And the farmers probably experienced acute symptoms 18 from pesticides, such as organophosphates. 19 Organophosphates are derived from sarin gas. 20 Organophosphates give you flu-like symptoms. Right? 21 So somebody who comes to get this license done --22 licensing done for restricted-use pesticides, and then is asked 23 about 22 different pesticides, will probably remember the most 24 important pesticides they have in their mind, because they are 25

RITZ - DIRECT / FORGIE

1 toxic, and they really want to avoid exposures. They want to
2 really get the application right, more than one they kind of
3 think is, you know, something that I give to my wife to go and
4 spray the weeds in the yard. Right?

And so it's about the attitude of reporting. It's about being encouraged to report correctly, and even to remember or weigh these things correctly.

MS. FORGIE: And with regard -- I should mention that
this is exhibit -- this questionnaire for the Agricultural
Health Study has a separate exhibit number, which is 228.
Q. And then with regard to -- can you explain how many
questionnaires were used in the Agricultural Health Study?
And can you explain it in light of what exposure

14 misclassification is?

And does the exposure misclassification and the recall error apply to not just the 37 percent that responded to the second questionnaire, but also to the 63 percent that did not mean, yeah, that did not.

19 **A.** Yeah. So what we have in front of us --

20 **Q.** That did respond. Sorry.

A. -- is actually the baseline questionnaire, because the second time around, those 63 percent -- they were interviewed. And that questionnaire was very different. It was a telephone interview. Right? And there were prompts from an interviewer. By the way, it really helps to have prompts from an Π

1	interviewer.
2	This is really the quick and dirty I call it one
3	that you give to people and say, Fill it out. Right? You're
4	here for your licensing exam. Just do it.
5	And you get it back. And the data is the data. And you
6	live with it.
7	What happens when you do that is you generate potential
8	recall error.
9	Recall error is not recall bias. Recall error is
10	something that I just misremember, misreport. You know. It's
11	not systematic.
12	Recall bias is systematic. Because I'm a case, I remember
13	it differently. Because I'm not a case, I'm remember it
14	differently.
15	This is random error of recalling or reporting.
16	The problem is this is really the enemy of exposure
17	assessment in a big way, when you are when this is about
18	protecting public health, because it causes nondifferential
19	exposure misclassification. A randomness in the exposure
20	misclassification. That is that signal-to-noise ratio
21	reduction. So you will not find a signal.
22	You cannot protect the public if you don't see anything.
23	And if this reporting is done wrong, and you have it you
24	know, whether you develop the disease or not doesn't matter; it
25	was just a random error the nondifferential

misclassification of that exposure makes it likely you don't 1 see anything. 2 THE COURT: I've been having a hard --3 4 That's one of the things I've been having a hard time 5 understanding, because that concept comes up in a number of the 6 reports and the supplemental reports on the AHS Study. 7 THE WITNESS: Right. THE COURT: This concept of nondifferential exposure 8 9 misclassification moving us closer to the null, no matter what. 10 THE WITNESS: Right. **THE COURT:** And I'm just having a hard time wrapping 11 my head around that. I was wondering if you could explain why 12 13 that is the case in a little more detail. THE WITNESS: Yes. And you are not alone. Believe 14 My students have the same problem. And I show them lots 15 me. of examples. And, you know, they finally develop an intuition 16 17 when we do the numbers. But the easiest way to understand it is that when you have 18 random error, you're moving people. Let's say it's just 19 20 exposed/unexposed. Right? And somebody forgot that they used glyphosate, so they're 21 not reporting it, so you're putting them in the unexposed 22 group. 23 24 And somebody else misread it, and thought he was using 25 glyphosate, but it was really a different agent. And you put

1	him in the exposed category. Right?
2	So you're moving some people from the exposed to the
3	unexposed, and, randomly, some people from the unexposed to the
4	exposed.
5	So, in essence, you're you're minimizing the
6	difference.
7	That in disease that you can see in disease rates,
8	because you have contaminated both groups with the other.
9	That's it.
10	Make sense?
11	THE COURT: Mm-hm.
12	THE WITNESS: Good.
13	BY MS. FORGIE
14	Q. And does this idea of nondifferential exposure
15	misclassification is that something that people have been
16	aware of and published about, with regard to the Agricultural
17	Health Study?
18	A. Absolutely. So there are many, many people who are, of
19	course, in my field, aware of this. We all are.
20	But there is actually specifically groups who have been
21	addressing this with respect to the Agricultural Health Study.
22	And the first one we list here is the Gray, et al., in the
23	federal government's Agricultural Health Study critical review,
24	which was from the Harvard Risk Assessment Group. It's a
25	distinguished group of scientists who were charged and paid by

CropLife, which is an industry -- pesticide industry group that 1 asks -- issues these calls, and pays for them, to evaluate 2 potential problems with the whole Ag Health Study in general, 3 because, I mean, it's a study that costs a lot of resources and 4 5 money. And the government is conducting it, so we should be knowing what the issues might be. 6

7 And they prominently state here, "Nondifferential exposure misclassification" -- the one I just described -- "will produce 8 9 bias towards the null." Right? "Misclassification reduces the power of the study to detect any genuine cause/effect 10 11 relationship, and will also reduce the validity of the 12 findings."

13 That's them.

24

Indeed, Dr. Acquavella, a colleague who I met, myself, 14 when I was on the panel -- on the Aq Health panel several 15 times, and also in Los Angeles -- he's a colleague who now 16 17 works in Los Angeles -- he was the epidemiologist for Monsanto. And he would come to meetings; present on behalf of Monsanto. 18 And in the journal *Epidemiology*, which is actually the 19 official organ of the International Society for Environmental 20 Epidemiology -- so our journal. My society's journal. We hold 21 it in high esteem. And it's not easy to get published in this 22 journal. And he -- to his credit, he did. And he wrote about 23

exposure misclassification in the ag health pesticide study,

and insights comparing biomonitoring studies with what the Ag 25

65

1 Health Study did in terms of interviewing.

And his conclusion here was that there would be, especially for that cumulative day of use measure -- right? -that very important one, where we're thinking we can now have a dose in the Ag Health Study -- that that would have probably substantial exposure-misclassification issues, because we might assign these doses in the wrong way.

8 And what I just explained to you was just two exposures --9 not exposed/exposed -- happens also when we have a scale, 10 because all of this can go in either way, in either direction. 11 Right?

12 And so we are muddying the pond multiple times. He said 13 it.

And then we have Weichenthal. He's a Canadian colleague who reviewed all of the ag health cancer publications in 2010. He published an *Environmental Health Perspectives*, which is actually the official journal of the National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences. Again, very hard to get into that journal.

And in this review he assessed all of the different cancer outcomes across different studies, across different cancers, across different pesticides, and then came to his conclusion. And that conclusion also was exposure misclassification undoubtedly had an impact on AHS findings reported to date. And the next sentence, unfortunately, isn't on here; but he RITZ - DIRECT / FORGIE

refers back to nondifferential exposure misclassification being 1 one of the enemies we have to be aware of. 2 And did the authors of the recent AHS publication, the 3 0. lead author being Dr. Andreotti --4 And the exhibit number is 12. 5 -- did they also talk about exposure misclassification? 6 7 Α. Indeed, as any good epidemiologist should do, we limit -we list the limitations of our study. And Andreotti, just the 8 same, lists nondifferential exposure misclassification as one 9 possibilities to explain what they are presenting. So despite 10 the specific information provided by the applicators about the 11 use of glyphosate, some misclassification of exposure 12 13 undoubtedly occurred. Given the prospective design, however, any 14 misclassification should be nondifferential, and lead to an 15 attenuated risk estimate. 16 17 Okay. And did -- I'm going to have to move it along just Q. a little quicker, because we have some time constraints here. 18 Did the authors of this study -- they were obviously aware 19 because of these peer-reviewed publications and their own 20 comments -- the Agricultural Health Study investigators. Did 21 they make any attempt, through either Sensitivity Analysis or 22 validation studies, to correct these? 23 24 And can you explain very briefly what Sensitivity Analysis is, and what validation studies are? 25

Right. So Sensitivity Analysis is really just playing 1 A. with the data you have. You're not generating new data. 2 3 You're just looking at your data in different ways, to try to 4 figure out whether you can assess the strengths of the bias. 5 Right? Whether -- or whether you can maybe remove a bias, or 6 can argue that, If I look at my data this way, and this is 7 still consistent, does that mean something? JUDGE PETROU: Is that all post hoc analysis? 8 9 THE WITNESS: Post hoc. Yes. And honestly, when it 10 comes to exposure misclassification, it's really hard to do 11 that post hoc --What we really want to do --12 13 -- and to draw conclusions from that. What we really want to do is go out there, and measure, 14 and then have a gold standard of measurement against which we 15 then can judge what the exposure assessment was like. 16 17 And I have to say, to the credit of my colleagues, they spent a lot of money and effort trying to do that. They had 18 NIOSH go out there and monitor farmers in the way they were 19 applying pesticides, and then collecting urine samples from 20 21 them. Dr. Acquavella, himself, got Monsanto to pay for one such 22 study, where he went out there and had observers observe 23 24 farmers in the field spraying the glyphosate; taking urine 25 samples; measuring what's in there; having them fill out the

same questionnaires that the Ag Health Study used, and then 1 comparing them. 2 And, lo and behold, what they found is that the 3 4 correlations were so-so. They weren't too bad, but they really 5 depended on the kind of agent. And unfortunately, for 6 glyphosate, they didn't have much luck. They had much better luck with chlorpyrifos and 2,4-D, 7 where the correlations between the urinary levels and what they 8 9 actually observed and what the observers reported and what 10 the -- the applicator, themselves, reported -- those were are 11 .5. Not so bad. But really the correlations with the urine samples for 12 13 glyphosate were pretty minimal. And you have to remember these are also people reporting 14 within a few days of applying, so their memory is much better. 15 They also have been observed; meaning they tried their best. 16 17 Right? Their best behavior. So what they are reporting is really short term. 18 It is the best we can do, but it certainly does not tell us whether 19 somebody reporting their glyphosate use for 10 or 20 years in 20 the past -- their baseline -- is really reflected in that 21 validity assessment with the urine samples. 22 And did the -- can you explain a little bit about the 23 Q. change of use in glyphosate that occurred during the 24 25 Agricultural Health Study, and how that ties in with exposure

1	misclassification, please?
2	A. Right. So what I can do when I cannot interview people is
3	make informed guesses. And that's what my colleagues did.
4	They said, All right. Maybe I can use the baseline information
5	I collected, no matter whether it was good information or bad
6	information; whether they remembered already misremembered
7	already in the beginning, or reported quite accurately. I use
8	that data and what I know about these people to predict their
9	future exposure.
10	MS. FORGIE: Let me just interrupt for a second.
11	I should say this is Exhibit 299. It's actually from the
12	recent December 12th, 2017, EPA Draft Analysis with regard to
13	glyphosate.
14	THE WITNESS: Right.
15	BY MS. FORGIE
16	Q. Sorry, Doctor. Go ahead.
17	A. So what we see here is a beautiful map of the U.S.,
18	showing the estimated agricultural glyphosate use in 1994. The
19	date is very important, because 1994 is kind of in the middle
20	of that baseline assessment from the Ag Health Study.
21	And you can see can you see Iowa? It's near the
22	Great Lakes up there, in the middle. And it has kind of an
23	orange-y and slightly reddish color. So that was the
24	glyphosate use.
25	We see that most people use or most farms are covered;

1	
1	meaning they're already using glyphosate. And that's before
2	GMO. Okay?
3	And in North Carolina, which is on the right, there's not
4	so much use; but Iowa is definitely covered.
5	However, now, compare that
6	And this is the data we're using what they report in
7	the baseline to then predict what they did the next 10
8	years, the next 20 years, if they did not answer again.
9	This is what we see in 2014. The cancer assessment in the
10	AHS the last cancer was recorded in 2013 from the Andreotti
11	Paper. Andreotti Paper. So between 1994 and 2014 we pretty
12	much cannot distinguish unexposed from exposed anymore, because
13	somehow every farmer must be using glyphosate; and not only
14	using it, but using it at a very high level. Right?
15	This this is kind of interesting in epidemiology,
16	because we also know that as soon as an exposure becomes
17	ubiquitous, it's really hard to estimate what it does, because
18	if everybody is exposed, we are now having to distinguish the
19	amount of exposure very carefully in order to say whether the
20	rates of disease are increasing.
21	And so this almost
22	So in 2014, Iowa, we would probably be not it would not
23	even be possible to estimate any risk from glyphosate anymore.
24	It's like with cell phones. Once everybody uses a cell phone,
25	we cannot estimate the risk from cell-phone use on brain damage

Г	
1	anymore, if there is any. So it's the same. Ubiquitous
2	exposure really is scourge of our discipline.
3	And but why I showed this is more to say, really, we
4	are going from 1994 to 2014, trying to estimate not only the
5	amount they are using while everybody is starting to use
6	glyphosate as if it's, you know, aspirin, and we should be
7	using it with our breakfast cereal. It is also they are
8	trying to estimate when this happened. Right? Because I told
9	you it is important when exposure happens; not only whether it
10	happens.
11	Did it happen within a year or two before the NHL? Did it
12	happen five years earlier? When was that change? When did
13	that exposure happen?
14	And all of that is estimated for that 37 percent.
15	Not only that, in the second round they are asking farmers
16	to now report what they used. And you would think, Oh, they're
17	asking them to report what they used since we asked them first.
18	Right? That would be logical.
19	No, they didn't ask that.
20	They asked them to report what they used in the last year
21	they farmed.
22	Okay. Now I have one year of exposure from which I then
23	extrapolate for the 63 percent that answered. And now I have
24	to extrapolate backward to their first question, and forward
25	into the future, whether that one year definitely represents

1	the 20-year period. Again, we are guessing.
2	Q. Is it possible to give an example, given that there's only
3	one year of information, for the 37 percent I mean, for the
4	percentage that answered the questionnaires? Is there any way
5	to estimate or to know how much use they actually had?
6	A. Well, we can do our best to try that, but we are ending up
7	estimating. We can definitely predict well whether or not
8	somebody used it. Right? If they if they tell you they
9	used soybeans or corn, it's probably GMO. It's probably
10	glyphosate.
11	How much they used, how many daze they used that's a
12	totally different guess. Right?
13	But I have to make that guess, in order to get the
14	dose-response.
15	${f Q}$. All right. Given your explanations with regard to the
16	Sensitivity Analysis attempts and the validation attempts to
17	correct the problems with the AHS Study, did you make a
18	determination as to how much weight, in your opinion, to give
19	the AHS Study?
20	And is there a methodological reason for the amount of
21	weight that you gave the study?
22	A. Right. So in my scientific assessment, the
23	exposure-assessment issues were so grave that for glyphosate,
24	which changed mid baseline, which wasn't updated properly, and
25	had really hundredfold increases in the time period we are

1	studying, where we're making so many guesses, I really have to
2	downweigh the importance of the AHS Study that otherwise I
3	really love.
4	But for a time-varying exposure, I just cannot take this
5	study serious, in terms of the science that it produced, if it
6	shows no effect, because all of the affects are drowned out in
7	the noise of exposure assessment exposure misclassification.
8	Q. Let me go to one other issue. And can we turn to the
9	slide that talks about protective equipment?
10	A. Mm-hm.
11	Q. Yes. This one. Can you explain this is, again, from
12	the questionnaire, which is Exhibit 299.
13	MR. WOOL: 298.
14	MS. WAGSTAFF: 228.
15	MS. FORGIE: 228. I'll get it right. For the third
16	time, 228. Okay. Exhibit 228.
17	Q. Can you explain what this protective equipment from the
18	AHS questionnaire what it is, and what it tells you about
19	the study, and about how they tried to do the intensive
20	weighting scores?
21	A. So this is a very important question, because a lot of
22	what they call their "validation studies" were actually trying
23	to see whether this information tells them something about the
24	intensity of the exposures might have gotten.
25	If I use a full moon suit, I'm probably protected.

7	
1	If I sit in a tractor with a cab that has a negative air
2	flow, I'm probably protected. I can spray as many glyphosate
3	as I want. I don't breathe it. I won't, you know, get it on
4	my skin. I'm fine.
5	If I use aprons and face shields, I don't get it splashed
6	in my eyes.
7	If I don't repair equipment, I don't have it on my hands.
8	I don't, you know, eat by accident without washing my hands.
9	So we really want to get to people telling us what they
10	do, and how they do it, because that may really determine, much
11	more than the acreage or the days they sprayed, how much
12	exposure they got. And my colleagues got that right. You
13	should ask. That right?
14	However, because they only had probably 20 minutes, half
15	an hour with every individual, they did not put this question
16	after every pesticide.
17	They put this question at the end of the list of 20-some
18	pesticides that they asked about. And now they said, What type
19	of protective equipment do you generally wear when you
20	personally handle"
21	This is for all pesticides.
22	These are guys who are coming to get their license for
23	restricted use. And, of course, they are thinking about the
24	most toxic pesticide they're handling. Right? And they want
25	to say that they're doing this correctly. So what they are

recording here is not an -- and I really don't think it is --1 what they would be doing when they're spraying glyphosate. 2 This is what they're using to protect themselves from the 3 4 most toxic agent they've been reporting on. 5 However, this question is used for every single pesticide in the same way with the same algorithm that Dr. Dosemeci 6 7 describes in his intensity-of-application algorithm, where we used weighing factors for having used chemically resistant 8 gloves, or for disposable clothing, for face shields, to 9 downweigh the exposure reported for any pesticide, including 10 11 glyphosate. But we don't know whether they did any of this when they 12 sprayed glyphosate. It might have been, you know, only 13 pesticide they're reporting on. We don't know. 14 And how was the algorithm used to determine 15 **Q**. intensity-weighted scores in the Agricultural Health Study? 16 17 Well, it plays a big roll for the intensity-weighted Α. score. That's what that score is all about. We are weighing 18 according to: How was the pesticide applied? Did you fix the 19 equipment? Did you wear a face shield? 20 Whenever that answer -- that question's answered "Yes," 21 22 you downgrade the exposure. So you put somebody in the 23 low-exposed group when they're reporting that. 24 If they're not reporting that, you keep them in the high. 25 Right?

1	So you could see all sorts of scenarios where the true
2	exposure for glyphosate somebody who really is highly
3	exposed landed in the low-exposed group. Somebody who was
4	low-exposed landed in the high, because they weren't reporting
5	for glyphosate; they were reporting for any other pesticide.
6	Q. Monsanto's claiming that you're criticizing this now, and
7	did in your deposition as a litigation expert, that you're
8	criticizing the use of this algorithm but you use the same
9	intensity score in your work.
10	Can you explain that?
11	A. Yes.
12	Because these really were depending on what pesticide we
13	are talking about right? because that's what they
14	actually showed in their validation study for chlorpyrifos. It
15	worked. Right? And so we use what we know for the things that
16	we think it works with.
17	However, you need to ask this for each and every
18	pesticide. You can't just generalize it across every pesticide
19	they reported. And, yes, it is an algorithm we should be
20	using, but we should be asking these questions for every single
21	pesticide.
22	Q. Okay. Can you explain briefly what a meta-analysis is,
23	and how it relates to glyphosate-based formulations and
24	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, please?
25	THE COURT: Before you get into that, let me ask if

-	
1	you think now would be a good time. We've been going for
2	about, I think, like, an hour and 45 minutes or something.
3	Would now be a good time to take a lunch break?
4	MS. FORGIE: I would love a break of any kind.
5	THE COURT: Why don't we break until about 12:35.
6	We'll resume then.
7	MS. FORGIE: Great. Thank you so much.
8	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
9	THE CLERK: Court is in recess.
10	(Luncheon recess was taken at 11:48 a.m.)
11	AFTERNOON SESSION 12:39 p.m.
12	THE COURT: Are the these (indicating) safe to eat?
13	THE WITNESS: I think so.
14	THE COURT: You can resume.
15	MS. FORGIE: Thank you, Your Honor.
16	Q. Okay. So I think we were talking we were just about to
17	talk about meta-analysis when we took our lunch break. And
18	THE CLERK: Ms. Forgie, can you turn the microphone
19	towards you, please?
20	MS. FORGIE: Oh, sorry.
21	THE CLERK: Thank you.
22	MS. FORGIE: Is that okay? Okay. Now is it okay?
23	Okay.
24	BY MS. FORGIE
25	Q. So, now, right before the break we were talking. We were

1	just about to start talking about meta-analysis. And were
2	there meta-analyses that were performed with regard to the
3	relationship between exposure to glyphosate-based formulations
4	and non-Hodgkin's lymphoma?
5	Can you explain just a little bit briefly what they were;
6	what they showed, please?
7	A. Right. I would like to just state briefly what
8	meta-analyses were, and why they were challenging.
9	Q. Okay.
10	A. So it's actually interesting. My professor,
11	Dr. Greenland, who wrote the book when he was asked what
12	would be the most challenging thing for the next decade in
13	epidemiology, his answer was, To do meta-analyses correctly.
14	And he did not have an answer on how to do this right. He said
15	this is a field of research, as a methodologist, that we really
16	need to explore.
17	And from learning from him and discussing all of these
18	issues with him over 20 years two decades what I learned
19	is there is no right way. There are different ways.
20	And there are different ways of putting data together.
21	And, yes, we want summary estimates. We want to summarize the
22	information across studies; but every single study has its own
23	flavor. And whether or not it's okay to use and they all
24	present different effect estimates; not just one. They usually
25	present 20, 30 different variables in one model than in

1 another.

25

And so we have to be very careful, as a meta-analyst, to not throw apples and oranges and carrots and roots in the same bucket, and say they're all the same.

5 On the other hand, if they all give us the same result, 6 we're actually pretty happy. Then there's consistency across 7 the field -- right? -- even if each study is done very 8 differently and analyzed very differently.

9 However, you have to make qualitative judgment calls in 10 terms of what you're putting into that meta-analysis. So you 11 want to have the estimates from across the studies that are 12 most similar to each other, so you can actually summarize 13 across them.

On the other hand, what I learned from him is what we often learn more by doing a meta-analysis is what sticks out like a sore thumb. So what -- what is the study that doesn't fit the pattern? Right?

And then -- not to say that study is wrong and everything else is right, but to actually learn; to learn what might have gone wrong or right in that study, and then to plan the next study from that point of view.

22 So we are -- we are therefore making a lot of what we call 23 "Sensitivity Analyses" around these studies, grouping them 24 according to: When was the study done?

What type of study design did they use? Case-control?

Cross-sectional cohort? 1 Maybe it's systematically different -- what we're seeing 2 3 in one design, than another. Maybe it's systematically different in terms of what 4 5 decade the study was performed in, because exposures changed. 6 Maybe it's systematically different in terms of what other 7 risk factors they actually had in that population. Right? So we're learning by doing meta-analysis. 8 9 And the summary estimate at the very end is just the cherry on top of the ice cream, but it's not the end-all. 10 It is something that we take with a grain of salt, assuming that 11 we could actually generate that summary estimate from all of 12 13 the diversity that was seen in these studies. And did -- can you briefly describe the Schinasi, IARC, 14 Q. and Chang and Delzell meta-analysis, please, very briefly? 15 Right. So what authors do is they go through the 16 Α. literature. They're picking out the studies that they think 17 have the minimum criteria for validity. And then they pick, 18 out of those studies, the estimates they trust the best. And 19 these estimates may be adjusted for one variable in one study; 20 for another in another. But they are -- you know, they're the 21 22 best you can do. 23 So you're combining these. You are combining these 24 estimates, but ultimately it comes to the judgment of the 25 authors, in terms of which studies could be qualified as

T	
1	fitting a meta-analysis.
2	And both meta-analyses were done with slightly different
3	studies; slightly different criteria of maybe excluding one or
4	the other. But in the end, they came up with the same effect
5	estimate just about the same.
6	Q. And what was
7	A. And the confidence.
8	About 1.3 to 1.5, depending on how you, you know, group
9	these studies.
10	And all of them were statistically significant, because
11	that is actually one of the great advantages of a
12	meta-analysis. You are now learning from studies that you're
13	pooling together; meaning you have more data, more information
14	in order to assess these effects across studies.
15	Q. And do you know if they used
16	Where adjusted-for-pesticide variables were available for
17	the Odds Ratio, do you know if they used in the meta-analysis
18	those adjusted-for-pesticide Odds Ratios?
19	A. Definitely. Yes. That's what they did.
20	Q. Okay. And then, Doctor, briefly, in assessing what weight
21	to give any particular study, can you tell me roughly how you
22	do this?
23	And do you decide whether or not the study had any type of
24	conflict of interest in it?
25	And how does that affect your decision as to how much

т	1	
1	weig	ht to give any particular study?
2	Α.	So is that now in a meta-analysis?
3	Q.	No.
4	Α.	Because in a meta-analysis it's set.
5	Q.	Sorry. No. I should have
6	Α.	Yeah. No.
7	Q.	I should be clear. With your other
8	Α.	Right.
9	Q.	With all of the other studies: The case-control, the
10	AHS	
11	Α.	All of them.
12	Q.	You know. Williams. Any of those.
13	Α.	Right. So so I would say in 20, 30, 35 years now that
14	I do	this, I really look at every study. And I really form an
15	opin	ion on how valid that study is overall. And there is no
16	perf	ect study, as there is no perfect human being.
17		But as a doctor, I teach my students: It's not the wart
18	that	's going to kill the patient. Right? It's not the tiny
19	litt	le bit of confounding or selection bias. It is the heart
20	atta	ck. So let's just focus in on the major problems, and take
21	care	of those.
22		And if I can convince myself that there isn't a major
23	prob	lem, then I can live with the warts, and I can live with
24	maybe	e hair loss. Right?
25		And the study's not perfect. And it's not the end-all of

1	studies, but it provides enough information for me to form an
2	opinion in the context of everything else I know. Right?
3	And so I use my sense as an epidemiologist to evaluate
4	every single epidemiologic study, but I also go beyond my own
5	field, and I read what my colleagues in toxicology do. This is
6	the beauty of the COEH, the Center for Occupational and
7	Environmental Health. I'm an epidemiologist. There's a
8	toxicologist. There's a chemist. There is a molecular
9	biologist. We are actually talking to each other.
10	And I, being trained in medicine, I love to talk to them.
11	So I love to go and discuss issues of biology, of
12	carcinogenicity. And so I cannot just close my mind and say,
13	Epi is all I do; is all I can
14	JUDGE PETROU: Going back to the question on the
15	table, which was what were, essentially, the criteria that
16	you
17	THE WITNESS: Right.
18	JUDGE PETROU: assess for validity? And we
19	started talking about the warts versus the heart attacks. What
20	are the heart attacks?
21	THE WITNESS: The heart attacks would be, for
22	example, if you cannot trust the exposure assessment, at all,
23	in terms of giving you the right category of exposure for
24	people.
25	Or if there is such profound confounding if there is

83

т	
1	really a very strong risk factor that they just couldn't take
2	care of, and couldn't convince me that they have taken care
3	of
4	A lot of occupational studies that look at lung cancer
5	don't have information on smoking. Right?
6	So you would worry that, you know, these asbestos
7	workers really what the problem was was their smoking habit,
8	and not the asbestos.
9	So you would look at that study with a grain of salt,
10	saying, Well, unless you convince me smoking wasn't a
11	confounder it wasn't associated with asbestos exposure
12	maybe not. Right?
13	But I really need a strong reason to think that I need to
14	throw this study out, or weigh it down a lot.
15	So so, yeah, I use different what I know from
16	different disciplines that I also have some access to. I can
17	read some studies and some of the results.
18	And then I apply the Bradford-Hill Criteria, which is, you
19	know, what we do; what Dr. Austin Bradford-Hill gave us as a
20	tool; but they are not check boxes. They are really
21	instructions on how to think about science, and how to put the
22	whole picture together.
23	And it is not like, oh, this criteria isn't met;
24	therefore, there is no causality. That's not what we do.
25	We really look at the Bradford-Hill Criteria as a

RITZ - DIRECT / FORGIE

1	guideline of how I put all of these pieces of the puzzle
2	together. And on the whole is there a picture, even if the ear
3	is missing? Right? So is that a face? Is that a human face,
4	even if I don't have the puzzle pieces for the ear?
5	And we can decide that.
6	BY MS. FORGIE
7	Q. Okay. So, Doctor, since you brought up Bradford Hill, can
8	you tell us if you performed a Bradford Hill analysis; and
9	briefly, through the various steps that you looked at, and what
10	each of them meant; and how you determined whether or not that
11	particular factor or criteria was met, please?
12	A. Absolutely.
13	So I put the studies that I read into this context, but
14	not just each study, alone, but all of the studies put
15	together.
16	So is the specificity?
17	Did they actually look at glyphosate, instead of asking,
18	Well, were you pesticide-exposed? You wouldn't believe it, but
19	a lot of studies do that.
20	None of these studies does that. They actually asked
21	glyphosate.
22	They actually make an attempt to get at glyphosate
23	exposure prior to disease onset?
24	Yes, they did.
25	So temporality has been established.

1	Specificity has been established.
2	Did they is there consistency across studies?
3	Is there a pattern? If I look at the people that I think
4	are more highly exposed versus low-exposed the routine users
5	versus the occasional users is there a pattern observed in
6	these studies?
7	Yes, it is.
8	Is it likely that we would see this just by chance?
9	Well, we have statistical significance.
10	All of these studies add up. They are all going in one
11	direction; the ones that I weighed heavily.
12	Is there biologic plausibility?
13	Yes, there is, because we have the animal studies. We
14	have the cell studies. Right?
15	So we put this together.
16	Q. Can you explain just a little bit more, briefly still,
17	what biological plausibility is?
18	And what is the biological plausibility for which
19	glyphosate-based formulations can cause non-Hodgkin's lymphoma?
20	A. Right. So in former days we thought that carcinogenicity
21	is a very simple event. And we have learned that that's not
22	the case. There are actually multiple ways of how cancer cells
23	become cancerous, and then also survive and grow.
24	And IARC actually established a whole list of criteria,
25	now that they are considering contributing to a carcinogenicic

1	
1	mechanism.
2	One of them is reactive oxygen species in a cell that can
3	then attack proteins; that can reduce the capacity of a cell,
4	when there are chromosome breaks, to repair them.
5	Of course, chromosome breaks mutagenicity is one big
6	criterion; but there is also inflammation.
7	Does inflammation help these controls to develop?
8	And is the immune system sufficiently active to maybe
9	detect these cells, or not?
10	Are these people immunocompromised?
11	So there are multiple mechanisms that we are using to
12	evaluate whether there is plausible biological plausibility
13	to the biology that this agent might be contributing to.
14	Q. And can you very, very briefly explain how genotoxicity
15	and oxidative stress fit into the biological-plausibility
16	issue?
17	And also, is assessing biological plausibility something
18	that you've done in your 20 years of studying and publishing
19	peer-reviewed publications with regard to pesticides and
20	cancer?
21	A. Well, in fact, yes. This is this is very important.
22	Even so, there are established carcinogens for which we, for
23	years, didn't know what the biologic mechanism was. It was
24	just, you know, observed in humans, and believed that it caused
25	cancer in humans, such as asbestos. We didn't know how. We

Π

1	are feeling much better when we can identify these mechanisms
2	that are plausibly contributing.
3	So oxidative-stress generation, genotoxicity, breakage of
4	DNA that then has to be reassembled, are these kind of
5	mechanisms that we are looking for. And that's what my
6	colleagues in toxicology actually make their money doing.
7	Right? They're testing animals. They're testing cells. They
8	are testing these mechanisms.
9	Q. And is there any peer-reviewed publications that showed
10	genotoxicity with regard to non-Hodgkin's lymphoma and
11	glyphosate-based formulations?
12	A. Absolutely. There are there's animal data; but more
13	importantly, there is even human data and human lymphocytes.
14	And remind just to remind everyone, you know, we're
15	talking lymphoma. Lymphocytes are the cells. Right? And in
16	these lymphocytes, they have DNA breaks have been shown to
17	occur when individuals were exposed.
18	Q. Okay. And other thing with regard to the weight that you
19	give to particular studies do you ever look at conflicts of
20	interest?
21	And in assessing a study, how do you do that?
22	And is that something that you teach your students at
23	UCLA, as a professor of epidemiology?
24	A. Yes. We have to, unfortunately, do that, because not
25	everybody reports the results in a way that we might want to

T	
1	trust them. So we are looking for signs of, you know, conflict
2	of interest, as well as scientific fraud in everything we read.
3	And the major journals actually say very clearly what
4	those are the conflicts of interest. And you have reams of
5	pages that you have to fill out now for JAMA or for Science in
6	terms of what your potential conflicts of interest are, because
7	these major journals have found that it actually makes a
8	difference whether or not you have a conflict of interest, how
9	you publish.
10	Q. And how do you is there an acknowledgments section? Or
11	how do you go about finding out if there's a conflict of
12	interest?
13	And, just very briefly, how does that affect your
14	weighting of that publication?
15	A. Well, you have to state or the authors now have to
16	state whether they, you know, have a conflict of interest,
17	which could be, most of the time, a financial interest. And
18	that would then be published with the in the in the
19	scientific publication as, "Author X stated." Right?
20	But you can, of course, also see what the affiliation of
21	the authors are. And you can see patterns in publications,
22	such as we have some colleagues who, no matter what paper
23	they write, they never find any affects for
24	While a lot of other colleagues may be publishing papers
25	that actually see something.
1	

Π

1	So you're putting that into the context; into the larger
2	context of the scientific literature.
3	Q. And the methodology that you used in analyzing particular
4	studies, also documents EPA documents, the CARC report,
5	things like that is the methodology that you used in
6	analyzing these and forming your opinions in this case the same
7	that is used by colleagues in their regular course of work, and
8	that you use in your course of work, and also as a reviewer of
9	journals?
10	A. Absolutely. You have to do that. I mean, honestly, I'm a
11	scientist because I want to get to facts. I want to get to the
12	truth. I want to protect the public interest. And I don't
13	want to do this in a way that is biased.
14	And bias analysis is what I teach as a core. And I teach
15	my students because, you know, we have to avoid biases.
16	Conflict of interest is one bias.
17	Q. Okay. And have you reached some conclusions and opinions
18	in this case?
19	And can you tell me what they are, please?
20	A. Yes. After reviewing all of the scientific literature at
21	hand, I really concluded that, to a reasonable scientific
22	degree of certainty, glyphosate and glyphosate-based compounds,
23	including Roundup $^{\ensuremath{\mathbb{R}}}$, do indeed cause NHL.
24	${f Q}$. And in reaching those opinions and that conclusion, can
25	you tell me what

1	I know you've mentioned that you used the same
2	methodology, but can you tell me what that methodology used by
3	you in this case and when you're practicing as a professor of
4	medicine and of epidemiology at UCLA can you tell me just
5	basically what that is, in terms of literature searches, and
6	things like that?
7	A. Well, I use the methodology I learned and I teach. And
8	it's the same methodology. Whether I write a review paper,
9	whether I write a report or a grant application, I use the same
10	methodology. I try to be as thorough as I can and as unbiased
11	as I can, and distill out what I think the truth is from the
12	information I have at hand. Sometimes you can't determine, but
13	other times you can.
14	${f Q}$. And did you look at things that for example, the EPA
15	and the CARC report. Do you know what the CARC report is in
16	the EPA?
17	A. Mm-hm.
18	Q. Did you look at those documents, some of which reached a
19	slightly different conclusion than you did? But did you read
20	those documents anyways?
21	A. Yes, I did.
22	Q. And did you put them on your reference list?
23	A. Yes.
24	Q. Okay. And you looked at in terms of evaluating the
25	evidence, you looked at adjusted-for-pesticides and

unadjusted-for-pesticides Odds Ratios. Is that correct? 1 That's correct. 2 A. And do you -- do you look at the ones that are unadjusted? 3 **Q**. And do you also look at Odds Ratios that are not statistically 4 5 significant? Do they form part of your evidentiary approach, 6 and part of the weight of the evidence that you use in reaching 7 your opinions and your conclusions? In fact, this is really important, because we spend a lot 8 Α. 9 of energy, a lot of money, and a lot of effort on these 10 studies. Before we throw studies out and say we cannot trust them, we really want to look at them in all ways. Right? 11 And to just throw a study out because it didn't reach 12 13 statistical significance is really the worst thing you can do, because there might be a lot of good information in that study. 14 And, again, it's quantitative. My science is 15 quantitative. It's not qualitative. 16 17 You want to see how big that bias could have been. And as much as we are worried about confounding, confounding works in 18 both ways. You can increase the relative risk by leaving out a 19 confounder, as much as you can decrease it. So confounding can 20 make you overestimate or underestimate, if you don't take it 21 into account. 22 And again, oftentimes there are different confounders. 23 One makes -- draws the estimate away from the null; the other 24 25 draws it to the null. On average, they don't change it. Okay?

92

-	
1	So if you then leave both out of your model, you're
2	actually not making a mistake; but you need to kind of evaluate
3	the data in these different ways. There is not one-fits-all.
4	You just use the best you know how to use your methods to
5	evaluate how stable your results are, and how much you trust
6	them. And that's what I do with every single study I do.
7	Q. Okay. So you looked at in your evaluation you looked
8	at all of the epidemiology, including epidemiology that found
9	no statistically significant Odds Ratios; elevations such as
10	the Agricultural Health Study that we have discussed at length.
11	Is that correct?
12	A. Absolutely, because you could have ten studies that are
13	not statistically significant, because each one of them was too
14	small to exclude random error; but all ten put together tell a
15	story, and a very convincing story.
16	MS. FORGIE: Okay. And, Dr. Ritz, I know this is the
17	first time that you've ever testified. In fact, I think it's
18	the first time you've ever been in a courtroom, so I hope it
19	wasn't too bad an experience. I thank you very much.
20	And I pass the witness.
21	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
22	THE COURT: If I could just ask a couple quick
23	follow-up questions regarding your opinion your ultimate
24	opinion.
25	THE WITNESS: Yes.

1	
1	THE COURT: You talk a little bit about toxicity, and
2	you talk a little bit about the mechanistic data. And I know
3	we'll hear from other experts in much more detail about that
4	THE WITNESS: Right.
5	THE COURT: but I take it your opinion is based on
6	the totality of the that evidence; not just
7	THE WITNESS: Right.
8	THE COURT: just the epidemiology. Is that right?
9	THE WITNESS: That's very right. Yes.
10	THE COURT: And if you didn't have the other stuff
11	if you only had the epidemiology
12	THE WITNESS: Mm-hm.
13	THE COURT: would you have the same opinion?
14	And if or would it would it not be enough
15	information to develop an opinion?
16	THE WITNESS: I would have a harder time. I cannot
17	unlearn what I know, and undo what I you know. So it's
18	really hard for me to answer whether, you know, the epi, alone,
19	would make me say this; but when I put it all together, it
20	absolutely made sense to me as a scientist.
21	And I really honestly, that's what I do every single
22	day. I have colleagues who do Seber fish models, and
23	C. elegans, and mouse models. And I go with my results with
24	pesticides back to them to the lab and say, Could you test this
25	substance? You know. I see this in epidemiology, but my

study's the only one. I don't want to say that this is really 1 true. So can you test this in the animals? 2 And then they do. And sometimes they find something. 3 And 4 then we keep going. Right? But this story has gone on for, like, 30, 40, years. 5 There's a lot of information out there. 6 **THE COURT:** And your opinion that $Roundup^{\text{(R)}}$ causes 7 NHL -- is it -- is it that Roundup[®] is currently causing NHL in 8 9 the exposure levels that human beings are experiencing today, 10 or is it that Roundup[®] is carcinogenic, and therefore it's capable of causing NHL in the abstract, or somewhere in 11 12 between? 13 THE WITNESS: It's probably the second, because I base my opinion on the farmer studies. And we know that 14 farmers are really at the front line. Right? They're the ones 15 who have the highest exposure. And that's what I'm basing my 16 opinion on, because that's the studies we have at hand; the 17 human studies that we have. 18 THE COURT: Okay. So is that to say, then, that your 19 opinion is not that it is currently causing NHL? 20 It's that it's capable of causing NHL? 21 22 THE WITNESS: Currently, it's -- yeah. It's capable 23 of causing NHL. 24 THE COURT: Okay. Great. Thank you. 25 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

1		MS. FORGIE: Your Honor, he's graciously letting me
2	come	back for one second.
3		I want to make sure you understood the Judge's question.
4		And thank you, Eric.
5	Q.	Are you saying that currently is it your opinion that
6	glyp	hosate-based formulations can and are causing non-Hodgkin's
7	lymp	homa in the community today?
8	Α.	It depends on what "the community" is.
9		And it's a dose question. Right? We we know that the
10	toxi	cology is in the dose. So definitely it can cause NHL.
11	What	the dose is, I wouldn't venture.
12	Q.	So you'd have to look at the individual to determine that.
13	Α.	Right. Yes.
14	Q.	But in other words, your opinion is that non-Hodgkin's
15	lymp	homa can and is being caused by glyphosate-based
16	form	ulations. Correct?
17	Α.	As long as there are farmers who have been using it in the
18	way	that we have studied it, definitely.
19	Q.	Landscapers?
20	Α.	Landscapers, yes.
21	Q.	Other people that have been exposed to it in some way?
22	Α.	Yes, yes, yes.
23		MS. FORGIE: Okay. Thank you.
24		Thank you, Your Honor.
25		

1	CROSS-EXAMINATION
2	BY MR. LASKER
3	Q. Dr. Ritz, I'd like to go back to your forest plot.
4	And if you could put up Slide 23.
5	We have the forest plot that you had used in your Expert
6	Report. And it's very similar to the one you presented this
7	morning, except you added Andreotti for (inaudible). Correct?
8	A. Correct.
9	(Reporter requests clarification.)
10	BY MR. LASKER
11	Q. Andreotti to the one she presented this morning.
12	And there are a number of studies. If we can put up the
13	next slide, Slide 24. I'm going to break this up. Since it's
14	a large table, I'm going to go with the NHL only, and then
15	we'll talk about the subtypes.
16	A. Mm-hm.
17	Q. There are a number of studies in your chart that are the
18	North American case-control studies. And all of those studies
19	were then pooled into the NAPP. Correct?
20	A. Yes.
21	Q. And an epidemiologists use various statistical measures
22	methods to pool data together, and adjust for the fact that
23	they're using different studies to come up with one final
24	analysis. Correct?
25	A. Yes, they using statistical analyses to do that. Yes.

1	Q. And in your Expert Report at at Slide 27, you also
2	talked about the fact that when you have pooled analyses
3	Slide 27. I'm sorry.
4	Since you have the NAPP, if you were to look at also those
5	sub studies that are pooled in, it would be a double counting,
6	because it's the same data. Correct?
7	A. What are you talking about?
8	Q. I'm sorry. The NAPP is analyzing the same data as in all
9	of those North American earlier case-control studies?
10	A. Are you now saying you're conducting a meta-analysis?
11	Q. No.
12	A. Of course, you shouldn't be putting all of the sub studies
13	in the NAPP. Right?
14	Q. No. I'm sorry. If we can go back to Slide 4, all of
15	these studies, which are highlighted in yellow those are the
16	North American case-control studies. All of that data was put
17	into the NAPP. Correct?
18	A. Yes. It's also represented by the NAPP. Correct.
19	Q. Right. And in your Expert Report I'm sorry I wasn't
20	clear in your Rebuttal Report, you talk about the fact that
21	the NAPP Study summarizes that previous data in those
22	highlighted studies. And it is included in a meta-analysis,
23	without excluding those earlier studies. That would be double
24	counting. Correct?
25	A. If we did that in a meta-analysis, yes.

Q. And for meta-analysis, the normal rule -- normal way you handle that is you would use that later-pooled analysis, and you'd remove those earlier studies. Correct?

4 A. You would decide which studies you want to use. Right?
5 Whether you want to use the NAPP, because it adjusted for other
6 pesticides, and actually it allowed you to adjust. And that's
7 the beauty of the pooled studies.

It's also why I'm showing all of them in the slide, 8 9 because you can see that individual studies may wiggle. Right? 10 There's uncertainty. The uncertainty's pretty big, because those confidence intervals are wide. When you put them all 11 together, that wiggle disappears. And the signal becomes much 12 more consistent. And that's exactly what you're looking for. 13 Okay. Well, then, let's look at -- let's take out of the 14 **Q**. earlier studies we have the NAPP. That's pooled. And if you 15 can put up slide 28, we then have these remaining populations. 16

And Judge Chhabria then asked you a question. And I just want to make sure it's clear about which of these remaining data is adjusted for other pesticides.

20 And if I'm correct, what you explained was the De Roos 21 2005 study is adjusted for the pesticides.

But if you can put up the next -- if you can put up the Slide 29 --

24 BY MR. LASKER

25 **Q.** These studies -- the data that you presented is not

 adjusted for other pesticides. Correct? A. Right. And these are the smallest studies. And that's why they couldn't adjust for the other pesticides, and they would weigh very little in a meta-analysis. Q. Okay. And if we can go to Slide 17, this is from your Expert Report. You stated that and, actually, you can go to the earlier slide, because we're highlighting Slide 16. I'm sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known I'm sorry. What's happening here? MR. KALS: Sixteen. BY MR. LASKER Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 		
 why they couldn't adjust for the other pesticides, and they would weigh very little in a meta-analysis. Q. Okay. And if we can go to Slide 17, this is from your Expert Report. You stated that and, actually, you can go to the earlier slide, because we're highlighting Slide 16. I'm sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known I'm sorry. What's happening here? MR. KALAS: Sixteen. BY MR. LASKER Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	1	adjusted for other pesticides. Correct?
 would weigh very little in a meta-analysis. Q. Okay. And if we can go to Slide 17, this is from your Expert Report. You stated that and, actually, you can go to the earlier slide, because we're highlighting Slide 16. I'm sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known I'm sorry. What's happening here? MR. KALAS: Sixteen. BY MR. LASKER Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	2	A. Right. And these are the smallest studies. And that's
 Q. Okay. And if we can go to Slide 17, this is from your Expert Report. You stated that and, actually, you can go to the earlier slide, because we're highlighting Slide 16. I'm sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known I'm sorry. What's happening here? MR. KALAS: Sixteen. BY MR. LASKER Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	3	why they couldn't adjust for the other pesticides, and they
 6 Expert Report. You stated that and, actually, you can go to 7 the earlier slide, because we're highlighting Slide 16. I'm 8 sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known 9 I'm sorry. What's happening here? 10 MR. KALAS: Sixteen. 11 BY MR. LASKER 12 Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as 13 "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as 14 many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, 15 sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? 16 A. That's correct. 17 Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives 18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to 	4	would weigh very little in a meta-analysis.
<pre>7 the earlier slide, because we're highlighting Slide 16. I'm 8 sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known 9 I'm sorry. What's happening here? 10 MR. KALAS: Sixteen. 11 BY MR. LASKER 12 Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as 13 "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as 14 many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, 15 sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? 16 A. That's correct. 17 Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives 18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to</pre>	5	Q. Okay. And if we can go to Slide 17, this is from your
<pre>8 sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known 9 I'm sorry. What's happening here? 10 MR. KALAS: Sixteen. 11 BY MR. LASKER 12 Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as 13 "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as 14 many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, 15 sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? 16 A. That's correct. 17 Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives 18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to</pre>	6	Expert Report. You stated that and, actually, you can go to
 J'm sorry. What's happening here? MR. KALAS: Sixteen. BY MR. LASKER Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	7	the earlier slide, because we're highlighting Slide 16. I'm
 MR. KALAS: Sixteen. BY MR. LASKER Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	8	sorry that the most highly adjusted estimates, also known
 BY MR. LASKER Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	9	I'm sorry. What's happening here?
 Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	10	MR. KALAS: Sixteen.
 "fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to 	11	BY MR. LASKER
14 many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age, 15 sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? 16 A. That's correct. 17 Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives 18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to	12	Q. Yeah. The most likely adjusted estimates, also known as
<pre>15 sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct? 16 A. That's correct. 17 Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives 18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to</pre>	13	"fully adjusted models," are the estimates that adjust for as
 16 A. That's correct. 17 Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives 18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to 	14	many confounding variables as possible, such as adjusting age,
 17 Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives 18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to 	15	sex, race, and also time of pesticide exposure. Correct?
18 the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to 9 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? A. Correct. 20 A. Correct. 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to	16	A. That's correct.
<pre>19 glyphosate Roundup® exposure, instead of another potential 20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to</pre>	17	Q. Next slide you state, This is relevant, because it gives
<pre>20 cause that acts as a confounder. Correct? 21 A. Correct. 22 Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which 23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to</pre>	18	the reader confidence that the findings are most likely due to
A. Correct. Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to	19	glyphosate Roundup $^{ extsf{B}}$ exposure, instead of another potential
Q. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where these investigators and I think you explained this to	20	cause that acts as a confounder. Correct?
23 has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where 24 these investigators and I think you explained this to	21	A. Correct.
24 these investigators and I think you explained this to	22	${f Q}$. And so if we can go back to the slides we just had, which
	23	has the highlighted versions I think it's Slide 29. Where
25 Judge Chhabria. Where these investigators where they did	24	these investigators and I think you explained this to
	25	Judge Chhabria. Where these investigators where they did

1 adjust for other pesticides, these Odds Ratios that you have here all went down. Correct? (Reporter requests clarification.) 4 A. All go down, because it's already at null. And for 5 Nordstrom and Hardell, I have to look it up, actually, but it 6 doesn't matter. They're not statistically significant. 7 And, yes, maybe they're not adjusted, but they would weigh 8 very little overall in a meta-analysis, because they are the 9 smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. 10 What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. 11 Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, 12 you have the unadjusted data here. 13 When those two were adjusted for exposure to other 14 pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? 15 A. Slightly down. Yes. 16 Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. 17 Correct? 18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so 19 wasn't MCPA, and every other pesticide. Right? And we
 3 (Reporter requests clarification.) A. All go down, because it's already at null. And for 5 Nordstrom and Hardell, I have to look it up, actually, but it doesn't matter. They're not statistically significant. And, yes, maybe they're not adjusted, but they would weigh very little overall in a meta-analysis, because they are the smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 A. All go down, because it's already at null. And for Nordstrom and Hardell, I have to look it up, actually, but it doesn't matter. They're not statistically significant. And, yes, maybe they're not adjusted, but they would weigh very little overall in a meta-analysis, because they are the smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 Nordstrom and Hardell, I have to look it up, actually, but it doesn't matter. They're not statistically significant. And, yes, maybe they're not adjusted, but they would weigh very little overall in a meta-analysis, because they are the smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 doesn't matter. They're not statistically significant. And, yes, maybe they're not adjusted, but they would weigh very little overall in a meta-analysis, because they are the smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 And, yes, maybe they're not adjusted, but they would weigh very little overall in a meta-analysis, because they are the smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 very little overall in a meta-analysis, because they are the smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 smallest studies with the least-exposed subjects. What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 10 What really matters are Eriksson, and the NAPP. 11 Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, 12 you have the unadjusted data here. 13 When those two were adjusted for exposure to other 14 pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? 15 A. Slightly down. Yes. 16 Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. 17 Correct? 18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
 Q. Okay. And those are the top two. For Eriksson and NAPP, you have the unadjusted data here. When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
<pre>12 you have the unadjusted data here. 13 When those two were adjusted for exposure to other 14 pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? 15 A. Slightly down. Yes. 16 Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. 17 Correct? 18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so</pre>
 When those two were adjusted for exposure to other pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? A. Slightly down. Yes. Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. Correct? A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
<pre>14 pesticides, both of those Odds Ratios went down. Correct? 15 A. Slightly down. Yes. 16 Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. 17 Correct? 18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so</pre>
 15 A. Slightly down. Yes. 16 Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. 17 Correct? 18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
<pre>16 Q. And they were no longer statistically significant. 17 Correct? 18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so</pre>
<pre>17 Correct? 18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so</pre>
18 A. The Eriksson wasn't; but so wasn't the arsenic, and so
19 wasn't MCPA, and every other pesticide. Right? And we
20 wouldn't say that, therefore, arsenic is not a carcinogen.
21 Q. And the NAPP was no longer statistically significant?
22 A. I don't know what you're referring to. You need to show
23 me.
24 Q. Okay. We'll get to that; but so if we can the only
25 adjusted number we have here, then, on Slide 30, then, would be

ī	
1	the De Roos Study.
2	And we also look at the second half of your table, and
3	that was Slide 31. And this is your subtype analysis?
4	A. Right.
5	Q. And every single one of these data points that you have on
6	your forest plot none of these are adjusted for exposures to
7	other pesticides. Correct?
8	A. I don't think they are. And that is is very logical,
9	because as soon as you venture into subanalyses, it becomes
10	really hard to adjust, because you already are reducing your
11	numbers to half or a quarter. Or you can see that Orsi only
12	had 50 follicular cancers. And then you had two people
13	glyphosate-exposed.
14	How do you then adjust? You're generating null cells.
15	Your model explodes. You can't do it.
16	And I did not show these to say, Oh, there's
17	confounding or not.
18	What I wanted to give a visual picture of is that I'm not
19	just talking about one singular subtype of lymphoma; that it's
20	actually a pattern for a lot of the different subtypes. And
21	the larger studies allowed you to look at the subtypes. And
22	it's nice data to look at. I mean, it gives you more
23	information, but it doesn't mean that I'm saying there is
24	absolutely no confounding.
25	Again, confounding is not a qualitative issue. It's a

7	
1	quantitative issue.
2	Do we believe there's a very strong risk factor some
3	pesticide that increases NHL tenfold and I did not put in
4	here? That's the question.
5	Q. Well, in fact, for the NAPP and you do have some of
6	those numbers there the NAPP investigators adjusted for
7	pesticides. And they found that all of those Odds Ratios that
8	you have there went down. Some of them went below one.
9	Correct? For upwards estimate?
10	A. Which estimates are you talking about?
11	Q. For the ones for the NAPP that you have on your forest
12	plot.
13	A. The one under "unspecified," or the others?
14	Q. There are four different points you have here for the
15	NAPP. You presented the unadjusted Odds Ratios.
16	When those investigators actually adjusted it for three
17	pesticides and we'll talk about that later those Odds
18	Ratios all went down. They were not statistically significant.
19	Some of them were below one. Correct?
20	A. If I generate a lot of colinearity, as we have seen in
21	that table by Eriksson, that's what I expect to see.
22	That pattern doesn't mean that the adjusted are the
23	correct estimates. I'm just seeing what happens when I put
24	highly correlated indicators for exposure two or three or
25	four in the same model. And if I do that with small amounts of

т	
1	strata small datasets, like subtypes, then I expect that to
2	happen. What that means is another question.
3	Q. And in Andreotti you didn't put this on your table this
4	morning, either. Andreotti also had subtype analyses?
5	A. Correct.
6	Q. None of those were statistically significant. And many of
7	them and I think most of them were below one for their
8	point estimate. Correct?
9	A. Yes. And, I mean, we don't have to discuss Andreotti in
10	terms of subtypes, because Andreotti showed no effect.
11	Q. So why would I then expect subtypes to show an effect?
12	Actually, there was one subtype that did show an effect
13	even a statistically significant effect but I don't believe
14	it. I don't believe that statistical significance when the
15	overall effect is even below one.
16	But what does that tell us? Right?
17	The overall effect in Andreotti is .83. Does that mean we
18	should now presume that 17 percent of all NHL can be prevented
19	by putting glyphosate into our cereal? I don't think so. I
20	think there is something really wrong with that estimate. And
21	what I think it is, is residual confounding, and having the
22	wrong comparison group.
23	Q. Okay. And just so the record is clear, the Andreotti
24	finding was not particularly a significant protective. It was
25	a null finding. Correct?

7	
1	A. It was a null finding, but on the other side of the
2	null
3	Q. Okay.
4	A consistently, as well.
5	Q. And thank you.
6	And in your deposition, I want to go back to some of the
7	testimony you gave towards the end of your direct about the
8	methodology that you use in analyzing studies. And if we can
9	put up Slide 3, I think.
10	Yeah. Find 3. Slide 3. No. Slide 4. I'm sorry.
11	Slide 4.
12	I asked you the question of what steps you would need to
13	go through in analyzing an epidemiological study before you
14	could reach a conclusion in your mind that the study
15	demonstrates a positive association between an exposure at
16	interest and outcome at interest.
17	And as I walk through the answer that you gave, which is
18	the next slide excuse me. Next slides some of the things
19	that you identified for me in your deposition that you would
20	need to look at before you could reach that conclusion of a
21	positive association. So you told me that an epidemiologist
22	would need to look at the study design. Correct?
23	A. Yes.
24	Q. And epidemiologist would need to look at exposure
25	assessment of validity. We talked about that today. Correct?

-	1	
1	Α.	Correct.
2	Q.	An epidemiologist looks at outcome assessment validity.
3	Corr	ect?
4	Α.	Correct.
5	Q.	An epidemiologist looks at sample size, exposure
6	prev	alence. Correct?
7	Α.	Correct.
8	Q.	An epidemiologist looks for any type of bias they can
9	thin	k of. Correct?
10	Α.	Correct.
11	Q.	An epidemiologist does a lot of Sensitivity Analyses.
12	Corr	ect?
13	Α.	Yes.
14	Q.	And then, taking all of that into account, an
15	epid	emiologist must be able to convince herself, no matter how
16	you	look at the data, that there is a signal. Correct?
17	Α.	Correct.
18	Q.	Okay. So let's look at the specific studies that have
19	been	. conducted with respect to the glyphosate and non-Hodgkins
20	lymp	homa. And I'd like to start for the Agricultural Health
21	Stud	y. And the Agricultural Health Study, I think you
22	test	ified, is the one cohort study that has been conducted to
23	date	on glyphosate-based herbicides, and on Hodgkin's lymphoma.
24	Corr	ect?
25	Α.	Correct.

ī	
1	Q. And let me put up on the screen this is Slide 32.
2	Putting it up. Okay. Thank you.
3	This is a table that you use from your teaching materials
4	at UCLA?
5	A. Mm-hm.
6	Q. And this is what is generally presented as in the
7	literature as the ranking of study designs by validity.
8	Correct?
9	A. Incorrect.
10	This is one paper by a good friend of mine; name of Prince
11	Lee, in Environmental Health Perspectives, where he uses this
12	table to actually say, Well, this is how we think about
13	validity, but now let me challenge you.
14	Q. Okay.
15	A. And I used this slide at the beginning of my lecture to
16	challenge my students to think about ranking this, highest to
17	lowest, and tell them why this is all wrong.
18	Q. Okay. Well, let's put up, if you can go to Slide 33,
19	but because I asked you this question in your deposition.
20	A. Mm-hm.
21	Q. And I asked you if this is the last three lines of my
22	question, I take it what is generally presented in the
23	scientific literature as the ranking of study designs by
24	validity.
25	And your answer was "Correct." Right?

1	A. I don't understand this question.	
2	Q. When I asked you about this specific table in your	
3	deposition, and I asked you the same question I just asked you	
4	today about whether or not this table is what is generally	
5	presented in the scientific literature as the ranking of study	
6	designs by validity	
7	A. Yeah that.	
8	Q. said in your deposition, that was correct?	
9	A. This table was something that my friend made up. It's not	
10	something that you find in a textbook.	
11	But yes, the ranking is what is, among epidemiologists,	
12	what is often used to judge studies.	
13	And this is what I teach my epidemiology students: To	
14	really question and correct. Please correct this incorrect way	
15	of ranking studies.	
16	Q. And just so it's clear, if we can go back to Slide 32,	
17	which is your table, and we have randomized clinical trials.	
18	And then we have prospective cohort studies, retrospective	
19	cohort studies, nested case-control studies. And those are	
20	case-control studies that are actually conducted within the	
21	context of a cohort study. Correct?	
22	A. Yes. They are nested no, not within a cohort study;	
23	but nested within a source population you can identify. It	
24	doesn't have to be a cohort study.	
25	Q. And then we talked about the case-control studies in this	

<pre>1 case. And I asked you where those would fit in. And in your 2 deposition testimony you said that they would be right under 3 nested case-control studies. I can show you the deposition 4 testimony, if you'd like. 5 But a non-nested, anyway, case-control study would be 6 right below nested case-control study in this table. Correct? 7 A. If I said that, I was wrong. 9 O kay. 9 A. A case-control study that's population based is just the 10 same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make 11 myself clear, and I apologize. 12 Q. Okay. 13 A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my 14 students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want 15 to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is 16 better than a nested case-control study or a population-based 17 case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, 18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 Vou have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 are many cases where any simple case-control study. 22 Okay. 33 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 34 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 35 scientific literature as a ranking of study designs by 37 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 38 and the sing of study designs by</pre>		
 nested case-control studies. I can show you the deposition testimony, if you'd like. But a non-nested, anyway, case-control study would be right below nested case-control study in this table. Correct? A. If I said that, I was wrong. Q. Okay. A. A case-control study that's population based is just the same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make myself clear, and I apologize. Q. Okay. A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	1	case. And I asked you where those would fit in. And in your
 testimony, if you'd like. But a non-nested, anyway, case-control study would be right below nested case-control study in this table. Correct? A. If I said that, I was wrong. Q. Okay. A. A case-control study that's population based is just the same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make myself clear, and I apologize. Q. Okay. A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	2	deposition testimony you said that they would be right under
 But a non-nested, anyway, case-control study would be right below nested case-control study in this table. Correct? A. If I said that, I was wrong. Q. Okay. A. A case-control study that's population based is just the same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make myself clear, and I apologize. Q. Okay. A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	3	nested case-control studies. I can show you the deposition
 right below nested case-control study in this table. Correct? A. If I said that, I was wrong. Q. Okay. A. A case-control study that's population based is just the same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make myself clear, and I apologize. Q. Okay. A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study or a population-based case-control study or a population-based values you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	4	testimony, if you'd like.
 7 A. If I said that, I was wrong. 8 Q. Okay. 9 A. A case-control study that's population based is just the 10 same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make 11 myself clear, and I apologize. 12 Q. Okay. 13 A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my 14 students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want 15 to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is 16 better than a nested case-control study or a population-based 17 case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, 18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 10 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 20 Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	5	But a non-nested, anyway, case-control study would be
 8 C. Okay. 9 A. A case-control study that's population based is just the 10 same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make 11 myself clear, and I apologize. 12 Q. Okay. 13 A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my 14 students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want 15 to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is 16 better than a nested case-control study or a population-based 17 case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, 18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 20 Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	6	right below nested case-control study in this table. Correct?
 A. A case-control study that's population based is just the same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make myself clear, and I apologize. Q. Okay. A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study or a population-based secontrol study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	7	A. If I said that, I was wrong.
10 same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make myself clear, and I apologize. 12 Q. Okay. 13 A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 20. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	8	Q. Okay.
 myself clear, and I apologize. Q. Okay. A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	9	A. A case-control study that's population based is just the
 Q. Okay. A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	10	same as a nested case-control study. So maybe I didn't make
 A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is better than a nested case-control study or a population-based case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	11	myself clear, and I apologize.
14 students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want 15 to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is 16 better than a nested case-control study or a population-based 17 case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, 18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right 22 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 23 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	12	Q. Okay.
15 to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is 16 better than a nested case-control study or a population-based 17 case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, 18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right 22 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 23 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	13	A. What I'm showing in this ranking, and what I teach my
16 better than a nested case-control study or a population-based 17 case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, 18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right 22 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 23 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	14	students and, you know, I can bring them here, if you want
17 case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam, 18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right 22 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 23 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	15	to if they get it wrong and say that a cohort study is
18 because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to 19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right 22 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 23 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	16	better than a nested case-control study or a population-based
19 assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly. 20 You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there 21 are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right 22 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 23 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	17	case-control study, they don't get the points on their exam,
You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	18	because you have to do these studies correctly. You have to
21 are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right 22 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. 23 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a 24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	19	assess exposure validly. You have to assess outcome validly.
 and done well, is far superior to a cohort study. Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	20	You have to think about all of the potential biases. And there
 Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the 	21	are many cases where any simple case-control study, done right
24 second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the	22	and done well, is far superior to a cohort study.
	23	Q. Okay. And if we can just go back to Slide 33 for a
25 scientific literature as a ranking of study designs by	24	second, with this issue of what is generally presented in the
	25	scientific literature as a ranking of study designs by

1	validity I take it your testimony is: You disagree with
2	what is generally presented in the scientific literature on
3	this point?
4	A. Not in the scientific literature. That's why I didn't
5	understand your question. I'm really sorry.
6	What is generally represented among non-epidemiologists
7	about our science that uses these observational tools and if
8	that is considered science, then the science isn't science,
9	because they don't understand what our science really means,
10	and how we do this.
11	Q. The public health cohort study that's a study funded by
12	the National Cancer Institute and the National Institutes of
13	Health. Correct?
14	A. National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences.
15	Q. And the AHS cohort, to date, has
16	(Reporter requests clarification.)
17	BY MR. LASKER
18	Q. The Agricultural Health Study cohort has to date resulted
19	in over 250 scientific publications in the peer-reviewed
20	literature. Correct?
21	A. Correct.
22	MR. LASKER: And we will we have an Exhibit 517,
23	which is at Tab 9, which is a listing of all of those studies.
24	And we'll move that in, Your Honor.
25	Q. In 2005 the AHS published the De Roos Study of

1	agricultural health cohort. Correct?	
2	A. Correct.	
3	Q. And as you put in your chart, that was a study that had	
4	null finding. I think the Odds Ratio was 1.1. Not	
5	significant. Correct?	
6	A. Correct.	
7	Q. And in your initial Expert Report in this case, you	
8	criticized that 2005 study for having too short of a follow-up	
9	period. Correct?	
10	A. That's not what I said. I said that if you just use the	
11	baseline to the outcome, that would be a short follow-up	
12	period. I didn't say that that was a latency period, or	
13	whatever.	
14	${f Q}$. Okay. Well, but in your Expert Report you did say that	
15	the follow-up period for the Agricultural Health Study 2005 was	
16	6.7 years	
17	A. Relative	
18	Q considered short latency period in cancer epidemiology.	
19	That's what you wrote?	
20	A. Yes, if we would only go with the baseline	
21	If all exposure would have happened at baseline, that's	
22	correct.	
23	Q. But in the Agricultural Health Study, in fact, the	
24	exposure went back some 15 years. So you actually had that	
25	20-or-more years of exposure history. Correct?	

1	A. They did retrospective exposure assessment. Just like all
2	of the case-control studies, they relied on questioning the
3	subjects, and reporting self-reporting of these exposures, yes.
4	Q. And for the 2018 study in JNCI the Journal of the
5	National Cancer Institute by Andreotti, that includes an
6	additional 11 to 12 years for follow-up of NHL onset, which
7	means that we have over 30 years of potential exposure history
8	for that study. Correct?
9	A. That that's not correct, because you are now saying
10	that we actually know what happened in those 20 years. And, as
11	I tried to explain before, we really don't, because we only
12	have the baseline. And then at follow-up they asked about one
13	year. And they're extrapolating over 20 years from the one
14	year of use.
15	Q. But the data that they collected in that baseline
16	questionnaire in the mid 1990s goes back potentially to 1975,
17	and when glyphosate came on the market.
18	And then we have evidence of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma onset
19	up to about 2011 or 2012. So we had the entire period of
20	oh, I think that's 36 or 37 years. Correct?
21	A. We don't have the same data quality for 37 years. We have
22	one data quality at baseline, which is the one where the
23	subjects remember what they used. And then we have 20 years
24	ahead of us where glyphosate exponentially in use changed.
25	What we did not have: An annual exposure assessment,

T		
1	where we are asking 63 percent of the enrollees, based on	
2	enrollees, to recall. And we are only asking them to recall	
3	one year. And then we are extrapolating over a 20-year period	
4	what the exact dose was. Right?	
5	${f Q}$. Okay. Dr. Ritz, let me ask you this question. In the	
6	2005 De Roos Study, you also criticized that study as being too	
7	small, in your Expert Report. Do you recall that?	
8	A. I said it wouldn't have as much weight, because it was	
9	smaller than most. In terms of the sample size I mean, the	
10	case size it was smaller than most of the case-control	
11	studies. Yes.	
12	Q. And the 2018 JNCI study, just so we're clear, with 575	
13	cases of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and well over, I think, 450	
14	cases of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma with glyphosate exposure, had	
15	more exposed NHL cases than all of the glyphosate case-control	
16	studies combined. Correct?	
17	A. Well, we have to qualify that. Statistical power	
18	Q. Am I correct, though, in my question?	
19	A. That is not the right question to ask.	
20	${f Q}$. Well, that is the question that I asked, Dr. Ritz. So if	
21	you can	
22	THE COURT: Hold on a second. Hold on a second.	
23	So you do need to answer the questions that he asks you.	
24	And then if you need to say something to give it context,	
25	you're perfectly free to do so.	

1	П
1	THE WITNESS: Yeah. Thank you.
2	BY MR. LASKER
3	Q. So if I can just repeat the question, the 2018 <i>JNCI</i> study
4	includes more glyphosate-exposed NHL cases than all of the
5	glyphosate case-control studies to correct?
6	A. Correct.
7	(Reporter requests clarification.)
8	BY MR. LASKER
9	Q. The 2018
10	THE COURT: Yeah. Mr. Lasker, you should try not to
11	
12	MR. LASKER: I've got to slow down. I know. I'm on
13	a clock. I'm sorry.
14	Q. The 2018 <i>JNCI</i> study includes more exposed NHL cases than
15	all of the glyphosate case-control studies combined. Correct?
16	A. Correct.
17	May I qualify that now?
18	THE COURT: Sure.
19	THE WITNESS: So what I'm trying to say is
20	statistical power is actually an interesting animal, because
21	you have the most power at 50 percent exposure. And that's why
22	we do clinical trials with half of the population giving
23	getting the treatment; half of the population getting the
24	placebo. That gives us the most statistical power.
25	When we go towards just about everybody exposed, or very

1	few people exposed, that's when we have very little power. And		
2	so having the most-exposed cases is not necessarily a good		
3	thing.		
4	BY MR. LASKER		
5	Q. You also talked about in your direct examination the issue		
6	of nondifferential misclassification. And Judge Chhabria asked		
7	you some follow-up questions about that. Do you recall?		
8	A. Mm-hm. Yes.		
9	Q. And as you explained, nondifferential exposure		
10	misclassification biases are reported ratios Rate Ratios		
11	towards the null value of the one. Correct?		
12	A. Correct.		
13	Q. And that's because then all of the data's actually random,		
14	so you're not actually measuring the exposure you're interested		
15	in. And assuming everything else in the study is the same, you		
16	would get an Odds Ratio of 1.0. Correct?		
17	A. About.		
18	Q. So to the extent that you have any nondifferential		
19	misclassification, it is moving whatever your true Rate Ratio		
20	is closer towards that one null?		
21	A. Yes.		
22	Q. And if there is no association, in fact, in a study,		
23	nondifferential exposure classification actually won't change		
24	the Rate Ratio, at all?		
25	A. That's correct.		

1	Q. And in the 2018 JNCI study of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, they		
2	report a Rate Ratio that is actually below 1.0. Correct?		
3	A. Right. And you just said that you wouldn't take that for		
4	granted for the truth, because the confidence intervals		
5	include the one. So we agreed that it was one. Right? That		
6	there was no effect?		
7	Q. Oh, we do agree there was no effect.		
8	But my question is for you: With nondifferential		
9	misclassification, what you are hypothesizing took place is		
10	that there is a true association out there that's somewhere		
11	above one, but through nondifferential misclassification, it		
12	was moved down towards the one, and, in fact, below the one.		
13	Correct?		
14	A. No. Incorrect.		
15	What moves this estimate below the one is a little bit of		
16	randomness that we agreed on before; but mostly I think it's		
17	confounding. It's additional confounding, because what		
18	Andreotti did differently from De Roos is change the reference		
19	group.		
20	Anneclaire De Roos made specifically when she looked at		
21	her dose-response analyses, she did not compare the		
22	highest-exposed glyphosate users to the nonusers. She compared		
23	them to the low-exposed group.		
24	And the only reason you do that is because you believe		
25	there's residual confounding you cannot adjust for that		
-			

117

1

invalidates the use of a no-exposure group.

And the example is if you have individuals who never drank alcohol because of religious beliefs, and you want to assess whether alcohol causes esophageal cancer, they are not the right comparison group.

6 It's actually -- the right comparison group are people who 7 now and then drink alcohol, have no objection to drinking 8 alcohol, but drink very little. And then look at a 9 dose-response, because you can come up with many reasons why, 10 if you use the ones who would absolutely never drink would also 11 be different from the group of people who would agree that 12 drinking is okay, or you can drink. Right?

13 There are many, many confounders you probably have never 14 measured in those who would never drink alcohol, so that's the 15 wrong comparison group.

In the same way, I'm sure that Anneclaire used the low-exposure group because she thought about: What was that, that, you know, in her study, people actually said they never, ever used glyphosate. There is something we have not captured about these people.

21 And interestingly, in every --

22 BY MR. LASKER

Q. Dr. Ritz, I'm sorry. This question's going on very long. I'm not -- the answers are going very long. I'm not going to get through my questions this way. If I could just --

1	
1 2	THE WITNESS: Keep going. Sorry. BY MR. LASKER
3	Q. point you to specifically with respect to that point
4	that you just made about what the comparison group was. And
5	this is in Your Honors' briefs, so I won't go through this cite
6	right now.
7	But in your initial Expert Report you had some criticisms
8	of the 2005 studies, because they compared to that low-dose
9	group, as opposed to no exposures.
10	And now I take it, if I understand you correctly, you also
11	have criticisms for what the 2018 study, because they did
12	compare to that no-exposure group. So either way, they do the
13	analysis
14	A. You've got us epidemiologists. We always criticize.
15	Right?
16	Q. I think I got that.
17	A. Critique helps us actually make our arguments, and think
18	through, you know, what the truth might be behind all of this
19	data. And we argue about it. And, you know, we that's
20	exactly what we do.
21	So you're right. Both are correct, or incorrect. You can
22	have the wrong reference group when you're using the never
23	users of glyphosate; wrong in the sense that that may have
24	opened the door to residual confounding.
25	However, when you use the low-exposed group, you're wrong

<pre>1 in another way. Right? 2 You're never right, unfortunately, in my science. You 3 wrong in different ways. It's the degree of being wrong, at 4 then still making sense out of that data. And that's what 7 5 do every single day. 6 Q. Okay. Well, let me ask you about that. 7 I mean, if you can put up Slide 35. And this is I's 8 sorry. Not Slide 35. Slide 63. It was Tab 35. Slide 63. 9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard about 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's 11 talking about issues with confounding and exposure</pre>	nd ve n
<pre>3 wrong in different ways. It's the degree of being wrong, at 4 then still making sense out of that data. And that's what 7 5 do every single day. 6 Q. Okay. Well, let me ask you about that. 7 I mean, if you can put up Slide 35. And this is I'm 8 sorry. Not Slide 35. Slide 63. It was Tab 35. Slide 63. 9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard about 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's</pre>	nd ve n
4 then still making sense out of that data. And that's what y 5 do every single day. 6 Q. Okay. Well, let me ask you about that. 7 I mean, if you can put up Slide 35. And this is I's 8 sorry. Not Slide 35. Slide 63. It was Tab 35. Slide 63. 9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard about 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's	ve n
5 do every single day. 6 Q. Okay. Well, let me ask you about that. 7 I mean, if you can put up Slide 35. And this is I'r 8 sorry. Not Slide 35. Slide 63. It was Tab 35. Slide 63. 9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard about 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's	n
6 Q. Okay. Well, let me ask you about that. 7 I mean, if you can put up Slide 35. And this is I' 8 sorry. Not Slide 35. Slide 63. It was Tab 35. Slide 63. 9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard about 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's	
7 I mean, if you can put up Slide 35. And this is I'r 8 sorry. Not Slide 35. Slide 63. It was Tab 35. Slide 63. 9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard abor 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's	
<pre>8 sorry. Not Slide 35. Slide 63. It was Tab 35. Slide 63. 9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard abo 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's</pre>	
9 And this is a study by Dr. Blair. And we've heard abo 10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's	ιt
10 him. He has a lot of studies in this litigation. And he's	ıt
	-
11 talking about issues with confounding and exposure	
12 misclassification. And I just want to walk you through, and	ł
13 see you if you agree with what he states in this in this	
14 publication.	
15 If you could highlight the first sentence, please.	
16 Dr. Blair states that, We worry, as epidemiologists	
17 And he's an epidemiologist.	
18 that many potential limitations in epidemiology,	
19 particularly confounding and exposure misclassification, ha	7e
20 assumed an aura of actual limitations, where it is not	
21 necessary to provide any evidence that the proposed limitat	lon
22 is present.	
23 Do you see that?	
24 A. Yes. Yes.	
25 Q. And he then states, if you'll highlight the next senter	

	1	
1	that	, Simply the mention of a possibility of a theoretical
2	limi	tation is often sufficient to discount the study findings.
3	Corre	ect?
4	А.	Correct.
5	Q.	And then he talks about the fact that there is debate in
6	the f	field. And his final sentence here is, These are, of
7	cour	se, the situations where we should demand data; not just
8	opini	ions.
9	А.	Correct.
10	Q.	And you agree with that?
11	Α.	I agree with that.
12	Q.	Okay. Well, let's look, then, at the data that we have
13	from	these studies. And you talked in your direct about
14	prob	lems with the questionnaire
15	А.	Mm-hm.
16	Q.	and the answers to the questionnaire. And the AHS
17	inve	stigators actually conducted a study that they published
18	А.	Mm-hm.
19	Q.	in which they had individuals
20		And if you can, put up Slide 65. And this is from that
21	publ:	ication by Dr. Blair in 2002.
22		in which they had individuals that took the question
23	took	the questionnaire, or filled out the questionnaire?
24	Α.	Twice.
25	Q.	And provided their exposure information?

1	A. Mm-hm.	
2	${f Q}$. And then a year later they took it again. And they	
3	compared the two questionnaires	
4	A. Right.	
5	Q. to find out whether or not the answers that those	
6	pesticide applicators were giving with respect to their	
7	pesticide exposures and specific exposures	
8	They talk about glyphosate, as well.	
9	were consistent between those two questionnaires.	
10	And the conclusion that the investigators came to was that	
11	levels of agreement regarding pesticide use in this population	
12	is similar to that generally found for factors typically used	
13	in epidemiologic studies such as tobacco use, and higher than	
14	typically reported for diet, physical activity, and medical	
15	conditions. Correct?	
16	A. Correct.	
17	Q. That's what they state. And, in fact, the AHS	
18	investigators	
19	And Dr. Blair's testified about this. He is part of that	
20	study.	
21	specifically chose pesticide applicators, because they	
22	had information based upon their research that these	
23	individuals actually would have greater recall. They work with	
24	pesticides all of the time. They're farmers would have	
25	better recall of pesticides than the general population.	

1	Correct?
2	A. That's correct.
3	Q. Now, you also talked a bit in your direct
4	A. Can I can I qualify that?
5	Q. Well
6	THE COURT: Sure.
7	THE WITNESS: Because this is a really important
8	study. It's called "reliability." And this is what we do in
9	epidemiology when we don't have actual measures. Right? When
10	we don't have the radiation badge. We go and ask people twice.
11	It doesn't mean when we are asking people the same
12	questions twice within a year that they don't misrecall what
13	they used 15 years before twice. They probably they might
14	be quite consistent in reporting, but it doesn't mean that we
15	really captured the truth. It may just mean that one person
16	who has a bad memory forgets the pesticides, and the other one
17	reports them accurately. Right?
18	All we're seeing here is that, yes, if you do this twice
19	within a year, you get about the same answers.
20	BY MR. LASKER
21	Q. You also testified during the direct about the intensity
22	algorithm that the AHS investigators use. And this is when
23	they take into account personal protective equipment, and how
24	they applied the pesticide to try and figure out how much of
25	that pesticide actually gets into their system. Correct?

•

1	Α.	Correct.
2	Q.	And you talked about
3		Well, first of all, with respect to the 2018 JNCI study,
4	they	present two dose-response analyses, one of which uses that
5	inte	nsity algorithm for the dose-response; the
6	inte	nsity-weighted cumulative days?
7	A.	Yes.
8	Q.	And they also use another they measure two different
9	ways	. They measure dose based upon cumulative days, where they
10	don'	t use intensity algorithm. Correct?
11	A.	They use two ways. Yes.
12	Q.	And whether they use the intensity algorithm or not, they
13	did 1	not find evidence of a dose-response. Correct?
14	A.	That's correct.
15	Q.	With respect to the intensity algorithm, you mentioned
16	Dr. 2	Acquavella's study. And I want to put up and this is
17	slid	e 75. This is a table from Dr. Acquavella's study.
18		And what Dr. Acquavella did and you explained part of
19	this	was that he gave the farmers questionnaires to get the
20	same	sort of information about personal protective equipment,
21	what	-have-you, and figured out their intensity score. And then
22	he ra	anked them, one to four, based upon their intensity score,
23	with	the individuals with the higher numbers having less
24	prot	ection, and therefore a higher intensity score. And that's
25	basi	cally how the intensity algorithm works. Correct?

1	A. Correct.
2	Q. And then he looked to see what glyphosate levels were in
3	their urine. And what they found was for the individuals at
4	that higher with higher intensity score, less protective
5	equipment, they had more glyphosate in their urine than
6	individuals who had the lower intensity scores. Correct?
7	A. For the highest, they see a difference. The others, they
8	don't.
9	Q. And that's and that's what you would want from the
10	intensity algorithm. That's adding information that is not in
11	any of the case-control studies. Correct?
12	A. This is a study where you're having urine measurements.
13	And you're asking these questions within three days of
14	applications. You're not asking people to remember 20 years of
15	use.
16	Q. I understand that. I understand that. And
17	A. And they they're being observed by somebody from the
18	outside while they're doing this.
19	Q. Okay. Let's move on to this issue of multiple limitation.
20	You talked a little bit about how the AHS investigators dealt
21	with the issue of the nonresponders though this second
22	questionnaire; the 37 percent.
23	Now, before we talk about what they did to deal with
24	the those individuals for their second-phase questionnaire,
25	the investigators also conducted analyses in their study where

1	they did not use any of the data that they generated during the
2	imputation. Correct?
3	A. Yes. They did a subgroup analysis where they threw up
4	everybody who didn't respond.
5	Q. Okay. So there's let's look at both of those, so we
6	understand what the investigators did. If we could put up
7	Slide 77.
8	So the first Sensitivity Analysis that they conducted
9	and this was actually part of the study. It was not after the
10	fact was published in the publication, itself. Correct?
11	A. Correct.
12	Q. The first analysis they did was they said, We have
13	complete questionnaires responses from all 54,251 individuals
14	in our study, and we're going to use that data and all of the
15	exposure information they gave going back in time. And using
16	that data, without any imputated data, we're going to see if
17	there is an increased risk ratio for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma.
18	And when they did that analysis, they found that, again,
19	they found a null result. The Risk Ratio for their
20	highest-exposures group was 0.82, which is pretty much
21	consistent with their primary finding.
22	A. That's correct. And when you look at that, you see that
23	big green arrow. That's the whole, whole time period. And
24	you're kind of shrinking those years at the top. So from 1993
25	to 2013, which is quite a long time period, they're actually

RITZ - CROSS / LASKER

excluding every exposure in their time period, pretending that 1 20 years of potential exposure doesn't matter for NHL risk. 2 Ι think that's a pretty strong assumption to make. 3 4 And for that reason, the AHS investigators did a second Ο. 5 Sensitivity Analysis. Correct? 6 If you can put that next slide up. And I think this is 7 Slide 82. Right? So the second analysis, to address your concern, they 8 said, Let's look at the almost 35,000 people who responded both 9 10 to Phase 1 and Phase 2. We have actual questionnaire responses. We don't have to impute anything. And let's see 11 for those 35,000 -- 34,698, to be exact -- individuals, whether 12 13 there is an increased Rate Ratio. And again they found, looking at their highest-exposure 14 group, they had a null result. There were no associations in 15 that group that answered both Phase 1 and Phase 2. Correct? 16 17 Actually, what you just said is correct. A. However, they are not not imputing. They're just not 18 doing the formal imputation that they did for the missed --19 missing -- for the missing subjects with missing data. 20 21 What they're doing here -- they are actually imputing, 22 because for those 34,000 that they questioned the second time, 23 they have one year of exposure assessment between their baseline and 2005. 24 And then they're using that one-year information to 25

-	
1	impute to guess backward to whatever their baseline was, and
2	then to guess forward to the time they exited the cohort, which
3	is either when they get disease, or they are still healthy at
4	the end of 2013. So they're using for those 35,000 individuals
5	this guesstimation over a 20-year period that generates
6	nondifferential exposure misclassification à la carte.
7	Q. And because of that issue that you raised and I don't
8	have I don't think I have a slide up here for you, but it
9	was in the study, as well. One of the things that the
10	investigators did is they said, Let's not go out to 2012/2013.
11	Let's bring that back to 2005. We're only going to consider
12	cancer NHL cases if they were diagnosed as of 2005, so we don't
13	have that extra time period of exposure afterwards.
14	And again for that analysis, which was published in the
15	JNCI study part of their publication they found no
16	association. Correct?
17	A. They found an alteration of 1.04. And you see how it
18	moves when you get better exposure assessment. It moves above
19	the one slowly, but surely.
20	Q. And the 1.04 was nowhere near statistically significant?
21	A. Of course not, because they still have all of the baseline
22	exposure misclassification, and ten extra years of exposure
23	misclassification where they have one year with which they
24	impute anything between baseline and 2005.
25	Q. Now let's look now at the analyses in the JNCI study that

-	
1	did use that method in the imputation. And if I understand
2	correctly from your earlier testimony this morning, because
3	Well, first of all, you talked about the fact that there
4	was an increase in glyphosate use when Roundup Ready $^{\ensuremath{\mathbb{R}}}$ crops
5	came into being. Correct?
6	A. There was, yes, a huge increase when the GMOs were
7	introduced. Yes.
8	Q. And that increase
9	And I think you explained this to me in your deposition.
10	was primarily due to three crops soybeans, cotton,
11	and corn where there was a rapid
12	A. Corn.
13	Q. adoption of Roundup Ready [®] products. Correct?
14	A. Probably.
15	(Reporter requests clarification.)
16	MR. LASKER: Roundup Ready® products.
17	Q. And the I think you testified earlier today because of
18	that fact that there was such a quick adoption of
19	Roundup Ready $^{\ensuremath{\mathbb{R}}}$ crops, for example, a soybean farmer, somebody
20	who was a soybean farmer at Phase 1, even if you didn't have
21	their questionnaire response at Phase 2, since they were using
22	Roundup Ready $^{\ensuremath{\mathbb{R}}}$ soybeans, we would know at least for ever/never
23	use, that they were using glyphosate?
24	A. For ever/never you would know this, yes, probably, because
25	the farmer could have stopped farming right? and still be

1	in the cohort, or sold his farm.
2	Q. And there are also we talked about this in your
3	deposition. There are specific prescriptions as to you how you
4	use Roundup $^{ extsf{B}}$ when you're farming with Roundup Ready $^{ extsf{B}}$ crops.
5	They actually have detailed procedures as to how many times a
6	year and when during a year you would use Roundup $^{\ensuremath{\mathbb{B}}}$. Correct?
7	A. There are those prescriptions, yes.
8	Q. And so a soybean farmer, if they were Phase 1, whether
9	they responded in Phase 2 or not, you would have that
10	information to be able to incorporate into your analysis in
11	trying to figure out how often they used $Roundup^{\ensuremath{\mathbb{R}}}$ on their
12	crops. Correct?
13	A. You can guess it.
14	Q. Okay.
15	A. However, that may depend on, you know, how many fields
16	they have; how many different crops they have, you know;
17	whether they help out their neighbor; whether they employ
18	somebody else to spray, and they don't spray at all,
19	themselves. Right? We don't know.
20	Q. Let's talk about the North American Pooled Project?
21	A. Mm-hm. Actually, can I make one more quick comment?
22	I was very surprised when I saw in Andreotti, in the first
23	table they presented, that the group of farmers that remained
24	in the never exposed to glyphosate was larger in Iowa than in
25	North Carolina. My guess would have been the opposite. What?

1	Why are there more people unexposed to glyphosate in Iowa, when
2	we saw the maps this morning? It makes no sense.
3	So something happened there that they just can't wrap
4	their mind around or their data around.
5	Q. Okay. They raised that concern anywhere in their
6	publication?
7	A. They wouldn't. Why should they?
8	Q. Well, let's talk, then, about the North American Pooled
9	Project. And as we discussed earlier, that is that pooled
10	project that put in all of those other earlier case-control
11	studies in the U.S. and in Canada. Correct?
12	A. Mm-hm.
13	Q. And you relied previously this morning you testified
14	about how that data was presented at scientific scientific
15	conference?
16	A. Mm-hm.
17	Q. And you have slide decks. So we have all of the analyses
18	that they conducted. Correct?
19	Now at the time of your initial Expert Report when you
20	first cited to the North American Pooled Project, and you cited
21	actually at that point to the unadjusted Odds Ratios that you
22	have on your forest plot when you first used that study, you
23	were not aware of that slide deck and that data. Correct? We
24	talked about that in your deposition.
25	A. That specific slide deck, I wasn't.

Ī		
1	Q. And you also told me at your deposition that you actually	
2	did not see that presentation at the conference. Correct?	
3	A. Can you show me that?	
4	Q. Well, we'll have to get back to that. I think it's in the	Э
5	record.	
6	A. Yeah.	
7	Q. But do you recall actually having sat in now?	
8	A. No, I don't.	
9	${f Q}$. Okay. And the NAPP investigators as I think you	
10	mentioned, when they made their presentation in Brazil, when	
11	they provided adjusted Odds Ratios for glyphosate and	
12	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and they adjusted it with respect to	
13	just three pesticides: 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion.	
14	Correct?	
15	A. Correct.	
16	Q. And when they did that, they reported an Odds Ratio for	
17	glyphosate and non-Hodgkin's lymphoma of 1.13, with a	
18	confidence interval of 0.84 to 1.51, which was not	
19	statistically significant. Correct?	
20	A. Yes, but that is the ever/never. We're not talking about	
21	the routine versus nonroutine users.	
22	Q. And we're going to get to that, as well.	
23	And when I asked you about this adjusted Odds Ratio for	
24	NAPP, the 1.13, during your deposition, you stated that you	
25	could not answer whether we should use the Odds Ratio that was	

RITZ - CROSS / LASKER

 adjusted for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, or whether we should use the Odds Ratio that was not adjusted. Correct? A. I'm sure I didn't say that. Q. Okay. Well, let's put up Slide 13. And I asked you if you had greater concern Maybe I had the question a little wrong. I asked you if you had greater concern for the validity of the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	-	
 A. I'm sure I didn't say that. Q. Okay. Well, let's put up Slide 13. And I asked you if you had greater concern Maybe I had the question a little wrong. I asked you if you had greater concern for the validity of the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	1	adjusted for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, or whether we
 Q. Okay. Well, let's put up Slide 13. And I asked you if you had greater concern Maybe I had the question a little wrong. I asked you if you had greater concern for the validity of the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	2	should use the Odds Ratio that was not adjusted. Correct?
 you had greater concern Maybe I had the question a little wrong. I asked you if you had greater concern for the validity of the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	3	A. I'm sure I didn't say that.
 Maybe I had the question a little wrong. I asked you if you had greater concern for the validity of the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	4	Q. Okay. Well, let's put up Slide 13. And I asked you if
 I asked you if you had greater concern for the validity of the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	5	you had greater concern
 8 the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion, 9 than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, 10 That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what 11 the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? 12 A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed 13 in many different ways to form my opinion. 14 Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion 15 are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study 16 within the North American case-control studies they were 17 reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's 18 lymphoma 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	6	Maybe I had the question a little wrong.
 than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was, That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	7	I asked you if you had greater concern for the validity of
 That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	8	the Odds Ratio that adjusts for 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion,
11 the results would be if we did this differently. Correct? 12 A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed 13 in many different ways to form my opinion. 14 Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion 15 are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study 16 within the North American case-control studies they were 17 reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's 18 lymphoma 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and	9	than for the Odds Ratios that do not. And your answer was,
 A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	10	That is a question I cannot answer, because I don't know what
 in many different ways to form my opinion. Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma A. Have they Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	11	the results would be if we did this differently. Correct?
14 Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion 15 are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study within the North American case-control studies they were reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's 18 lymphoma 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and	12	A. That is correct because, I like to see the data analyzed
15 are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study 16 within the North American case-control studies they were 17 reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's 18 lymphoma 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and	13	in many different ways to form my opinion.
<pre>16 within the North American case-control studies they were 17 reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's 18 lymphoma 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and</pre>	14	Q. Okay. And you agree that if 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion
17 reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's 18 lymphoma 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and	15	are associated with glyphosate use, and within that study
<pre>18 lymphoma 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and</pre>	16	within the North American case-control studies they were
 19 A. Have they 20 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. 21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	17	reported as an independent risk factor for non-Hodgkin's
 Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first. If they meet those two criteria that you talked about (Reporter requests clarification.) THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	18	lymphoma
21 If they meet those two criteria that you talked about 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and	19	A. Have they
 22 (Reporter requests clarification.) 23 THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. 24 And, number two, the question was a little too long and 	20	Q. Let me just ask you a hypothetical question first.
THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast. And, number two, the question was a little too long and	21	If they meet those two criteria that you talked about
And, number two, the question was a little too long and	22	(Reporter requests clarification.)
	23	THE COURT: Number one, you're talking too fast.
25 roundabout.	24	And, number two, the question was a little too long and
	25	roundabout.

1So let me press the "Reset" button, and try again, as best2you can, to slow down.3MR. LASKER: I'm sorry, Your Honor.4Q. You testified in direct about what is needed for there to5be confounding in an epidemiologic study. Correct?6A. That's correct.7Q. First you need to have an exposure that is associated with8the exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need.9Correct?10A. Right.11Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that12second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk13factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct?14A. Correct.15Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other16factor can't be on the pathway towards disease.17A. Correct.18Q. Okay.19A. Probably not.20Q. Okay.21A. Yeah.22Q. So what we're looking for23A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of24what you need. Right?25Q. So what we're looking for to determine whether or not the	T	1	
 MR. LASKER: I'm sorry, Your Honor. Q. You testified in direct about what is needed for there to be confounding in an epidemiologic study. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. First you need to have an exposure that is associated with the exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need. Correct? A. Right. Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	1		So let me press the "Reset" button, and try again, as best
 4 Q. You testified in direct about what is needed for there to be confounding in an epidemiologic study. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. First you need to have an exposure that is associated with the exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need. Correct? A. Right. Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	2	you	can, to slow down.
 be confounding in an epidemiologic study. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. First you need to have an exposure that is associated with the exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need. Correct? A. Right. Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Probably not. Q. Okay. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	3		MR. LASKER: I'm sorry, Your Honor.
 A. That's correct. Q. First you need to have an exposure that is associated with the exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need. Correct? A. Right. Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	4	Q.	You testified in direct about what is needed for there to
 7 Q. First you need to have an exposure that is associated with the exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need. 9 Correct? A. Right. Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Probably not. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	5	be c	onfounding in an epidemiologic study. Correct?
 8 the exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need. 9 Correct? 10 A. Right. 11 Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that 12 second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk 13 factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? 14 A. Correct. 15 Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other 16 factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. 17 A. Correct. 18 Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? 19 A. Probably not. 20 Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right? 	6	A.	That's correct.
 Correct? A. Right. Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Probably not. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	7	Q.	First you need to have an exposure that is associated with
 A. Right. Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Probably not. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	8	the	exposure you're studying. That's the first thing you need.
 11 Q. The second thing you need is that the exposure that 12 second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk 13 factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? 14 A. Correct. 15 Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other 16 factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. 17 A. Correct. 18 Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? 19 A. Probably not. 20 Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right? 	9	Corr	ect?
<pre>12 second exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk 13 factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? 14 A. Correct. 15 Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other 16 factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. 17 A. Correct. 18 Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? 19 A. Probably not. 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right?</pre>	10	A.	Right.
 factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct? A. Correct. Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Probably not. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	11	Q.	The second thing you need is that the exposure that
 14 A. Correct. 15 Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other 16 factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. 17 A. Correct. 18 Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? 19 A. Probably not. 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right? 	12	seco	nd exposure; the potential confounder has to be a risk
 15 Q. And the third issue that you raised is that that other 16 factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. 17 A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Probably not. Q. Okay. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of What you need. Right? 	13	fact	or for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma within that study. Correct?
 factor can't be on the pathway towards disease. A. Correct. Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? A. Probably not. Q. Okay. A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	14	А.	Correct.
 17 A. Correct. 18 Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? 19 A. Probably not. 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right? 	15	Q.	And the third issue that you raised is that that other
 18 Q. Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct? 19 A. Probably not. 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right? 	16	fact	or can't be on the pathway towards disease.
19 A. Probably not. 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right?	17	Α.	Correct.
20 Q. Okay. 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. So what we're looking for 23 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of 24 what you need. Right?	18	Q.	Which doesn't apply with respect to pesticides. Correct?
 A. Yeah. Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	19	Α.	Probably not.
 Q. So what we're looking for A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	20	Q.	Okay.
 A. Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of what you need. Right? 	21	Α.	Yeah.
24 what you need. Right?	22	Q.	So what we're looking for
	23	Α.	Although you can always argue, you know, maybe two hits of
25 Q. So what we're looking for to determine whether or not the	24	what	you need. Right?
	25	Q.	So what we're looking for to determine whether or not the

RITZ - CROSS / LASKER

NAPP investigators properly adjusted for 2,4-D, dicamba, and 1 malathion, is whether they meet those two criteria: They are 2 3 associated with glyphosate use, and they were associated in that study population -- in North American case-control 4 5 population -- with non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. Correct? 6 A. That's actually incorrect. 7 What the criterion for confounding is, is that the risk factor has to be associated with the disease in the source 8 9 population, in the unexposed. 10 And you are aware, I take it, that early on in this ο. Okay. litigation when we got some discovery from Dr. Blair prior to 11 your first Expert Report, even, we obtained a draft manuscript 12 from the NAPP of their analysis of glyphosate and non-Hodgkin's 13 lymphoma. And you've seen that. Correct? 14 I've seen that. 15 Α. And in that draft manuscript, if we can put up Slide 115, 16 Q. was the investigators explained why they chose to adjust for 17 those three pesticides: 2,4-D, dicamba, and malathion. 18 And what they explained was they looked for the pesticides that 19 were most strongly correlated with glyphosate use. Correct? 20 Correct. 21 A. And they also looked for the pesticides that are most 22 Q. strongly associated with non-Hodgkin's lymphoma in the previous 23 studies. And these are the case-controlled studies they're 24 25 referring to in North America and Canada with non-Hodgkin's

1	lymphoma. That's what they state. Correct?
2	A. They say what are you asking me? Sorry.
3	Q. They state that they were looking for the pesticides that
4	were significantly or strongly associated with non-Hodgkin's
5	lymphoma in previous studies that were evaluated as
6	confounders. Correct?
7	A. That's correct. However, in a cohort study you don't need
8	to do that. In the cohort study you actually have the
9	unexposed. And you can see whether they are associated with
10	the outcome. Did the AHS Study show that malathion, dicamba,
11	and what was it? 2,4-D are actually causes for NHL?
12	Q. Let me just make sure I'm clear on your testimony. You
13	explained during your direct that confounding is specific to
14	the study population. Right?
15	A. That's correct.
16	${f Q}$. We're talking about the NAPP right now, which is the
17	case-control study. Correct?
18	A. Correct.
19	Q. And they looked appropriately at that study population,
20	and identified the pesticides that were risk factors in that
21	population?
22	A. That's not what I said.
23	I said in a case-control study you cannot use the data
24	from the case-control study to establish risk for risk factors,
25	because you don't have the source population. Confounder has

1 to be a risk factor in the source population. You don't have 2 that in a case-control study, by definition. So you need prior 3 knowledge. You need to know what is a risk factor for the 4 outcome.

5 In a cohort study you have the source population. You can 6 actually evaluate whether the risk factor causes the outcome. 7 If it doesn't cause the outcome in your cohort, then it's not a 8 confounder.

9 So for the AHS, which is a cohort study, we can go to the data, and we can look at the data and see whether dicamba, 10 2,4-D, or malathion are predictors of the outcome, NHL. 11 Ιf they are not, I don't have to worry about them. 12 Okay. Well, you actually agreed, and you testified in 13 Q. your direct examination, at least, for 2,4-D and malathion, 14 that those are risk factors for NHL. Correct? 15 Those are risk factors according to IARC evaluations for 16 Α. cancer; possibly NHL. So we would always be concerned with 17 them being potential confounders. 18 However, in a cohort you can actually assess whether or 19 not they would be confounders, with the tools I told you, 20 because being a risk factor doesn't mean you are a confounder. 21 You also have to be associated with the exposure at issue? 22 Q. 23 Α. Yes, but in a cohort study you can actually see that. Is it a risk factor for the outcome? 24

25 In the AHS, malathion has no effect on NHL.

I understand. 1 ο. THE COURT: Are you saying --2 Could I ask a clarification question about that? 3 4 THE WITNESS: Yeah. THE COURT: So are you saying in -- the AHS Study 5 6 showed no effect of these other pesticides? 7 THE WITNESS: On NHL. THE COURT: On NHL. 8 9 THE WITNESS: Correct. 10 THE COURT: But you've just spent a bunch of time testifying about all of the problems with the AHS Study. 11 12 THE WITNESS: Right. 13 THE COURT: So I would assume you would conclude that -- you would opine that the AHS Study's conclusion about 14 those other pesticides is also highly suspect? 15 THE WITNESS: We would be cautious about that, 16 17 correct. Yes. THE COURT: Okay. But so you are now using the 18 AHS Study's conclusions about those other pesticides, and 19 assuming they're correct, to criticize the NAPP Study? 20 THE WITNESS: No. 21 22 **THE COURT:** Do I understand that correctly? 23 THE WITNESS: No. Sorry. That was a 24 misunderstanding. No. I'm saying that in a case-control study, you have to rely 25

1	on prior knowledge about whether a pesticide is actually
2	related to the outcome. I can't do that within the
3	case-control study. So if IARC tells me I should be worried
4	about malathion, I'm worried about malathion.
5	In a cohort study, I can actually test that. So if, in a
6	cohort study, malathion is not related to NHL, then maybe the
7	cohort study is wrong, or maybe the malathion exposure in that
8	cohort study wasn't high enough to cause NHL.
9	THE COURT: I think and it's possible that I was
10	misunderstanding the questions, but I think what Mr. Lasker was
11	asking you is I think what he was trying to get at is: Was
12	it a good idea for them to adjust in the in the NAPP
13	analysis, was it a good idea for them to adjust for these
14	possible confounders?
15	THE WITNESS: Yes. That
16	THE COURT: Or another way to put it is: Are we
17	concerned that these are confounders?
18	THE WITNESS: We are always concerned that these are
19	confounders, because we know from the literature that these
20	could be NHL-causing.
21	THE COURT: Okay. So I thought I understood you to
22	be saying, We shouldn't worry if they're NHL-causing, because
23	the AHS Study says that they're not.
24	THE WITNESS: No, no, no. In the AHS Study we
25	wouldn't worry about it, because there they don't cause NHL.

So they also wouldn't confound the AHS Study results.
In the NAPP study, I would recommend that we look at them,
and adjust for them, and see what happens.
THE COURT: Okay.
THE WITNESS: However, it's, again, a quantitative
issue. How strong of a confounder are they? Right?
And what happens if I truly have four agents that all
cause NHL, and I put them in the same model? I see a force of
the effect for all of them. That's what we saw in that table
that we saw this morning. Right? All of the effect
estimates they're "splitting the variance," we call that.
They are all explaining a little bit of the NHL risk, but that
doesn't mean they're not causes.
THE COURT: Okay.
BY MR. LASKER
${f Q}$. And just so we're clear, when the NAPP investigators
appropriately did this adjustment for the pesticides, they
found an Odds Ratio of 1.13 that was not statistically
significant association. Correct?
A. Again, this was under the exposure model that I didn't
like, where they are mixing in routine and nonroutine users. I
think things are very different when you look at the routine
users.
Q. Okay. And let's talk about that.
THE COURT: Before we talk about that, is now a good

T	
1	time to take an afternoon break?
2	THE WITNESS: Oh, yes.
3	THE COURT: Yes?
4	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
5	THE COURT: Why don't we come back at about want
6	to come back in about 15 minutes?
7	(Recess taken from 2:04 p.m. until 2:23 p.m.)
8	MR. LASKER: Your Honor, I've been told that I have
9	to move in Exhibit 544, which was the Andreotti 2018 Study;
10	Exhibit 586, which was the Blair 2002 Study; Exhibit 510, the
11	Acquavella 2006 Study; Exhibit and these are Defense
12	Exhibits. 1278 is the slide deck with the data from the
13	North American Pooled Project. And Exhibit 1277 is the draft
14	manuscript from the North American Pooled Project.
15	THE COURT: All right. No objection, I take it?
16	MS. FORGIE: No objection.
17	THE COURT: Okay. Then they are admitted.
18	(Trial Exhibits 544, 586, 510, 1278, and 1277 received in
19	evidence.) BY MR. LASKER
20	Q. Dr. Ritz, we were talking. You'd mentioned before the
21	break the other analysis that was done with the greater than
22	two days per year, less than two days per year in the NAPP
23	data. Correct?
24	A. I think that's what we talked about. Can we maybe have a
25	slide for that?

1	${f Q}$. We will, but I just want to first ask you a few questions
2	about that analysis. That analysis of days per year comes from
3	the McDuffie Study. That's where they first presented that
4	dose analysis of greater than two days per year/less than two
5	days per year. Correct?
6	A. McDuffie presented that. Yes.
7	Q. And you would I agree that the intent of this analysis is
8	not to address dose-response. Correct?
9	A. The intent of that analysis is to get at something we
10	would consider dose-response. We can't always get a beautiful
11	dose-response, unless we measure exposures very, very well; but
12	what we usually can do is distinguish between high exposure and
13	low exposure, or between routine users and occasional users.
14	Q. Okay. If you could go to Slide
15	A. And that's what that gets us.
16	${f Q}$. If you could put Slide 125 up. And this is from your
17	deposition, page 265, 4-18. And I asked you about whether the
18	analysis that provided in Table 8 of less than or equal to two
19	days of exposure, versus greater than two days, in your
20	opinion, does that provide evidence of a dose-response to
21	glyphosate?
22	And your answer was, The intent of this analysis is not
23	dose-response. The intent of this analysis is to distinguish
24	between types of people who use and did not use glyphosate.
25	Correct?

1	A. Well, it's what I just tried to explain. We tried to get
2	at a dose-response, but we are not capable of it because we
3	cannot measure well enough. So the best they could do was say,
4	Can we distinguish between occasional users and routine users?
5	And that's what they did with this analysis.
6	Q. And you would agree that when we talk about cancer, we
7	really have to consider chronic exposures over long periods of
8	time. Correct?
9	A. Depends.
10	Q. Well. Let me just put up on Slide 126. This was your
11	testimony in your supplemental deposition, page 168, 16, to
12	169, 1. And we're talking at this point about the
13	biomonitoring studies. And we talked about those a little bit
14	earlier. And in discussing your use of the biomonitoring
15	studies, what you explained to me then in your deposition was
16	that, When we talk about cancer, we really have to consider
17	chronic exposures over a long period of time. Correct?
18	A. This is taken out of context. It does not refer to that
19	we always need chronic exposures over a long time. I would be
20	the last person to say that, because we know that from the
21	atomic bomb, that was a one-time event. In a very short time
22	period, we had a lot of cancers.
23	${f Q}$. But for the purposes of this case, when I was trying to
24	ask you questions about the biomonitoring studies, what you
25	explained to me in explaining why you didn't find those pieces

1	of evidence important in this case, your response then was not
2	qualified. You stated that, When we talk about cancer, we
3	really have to consider chronic exposures over a long period of
4	time. Correct?
5	A. We need to consider chronic exposures; we need to consider
6	long time; but we also need to consider intense periods.
7	That was not this is not a statement about, you know,
8	all of the possible ways that exposures might cause cancer.
9	Q. The NAPP investigators actually conducted further analysis
10	of their data, in which they also looked not only at days per
11	year, but duration of exposure. Correct?
12	A. Would you mind showing me?
13	Q. Yeah. And I, unfortunately, do not have the slide ready
14	to pull up, but if you look in your binder
15	MS. WAGSTAFF: What was the depo cite from what you
16	just did before?
17	MR. LASKER: 168, 16, to 169, 1.
18	BY MR. LASKER
19	Q. If you can look in your binder, do you have
20	MR. KALAS: (Indicating)
21	BY MR. LASKER
22	Q. I'm sorry, Dr. Ritz. I thought you had this.
23	MS. WAGSTAFF: If you had an extra copy of those
24	slides.
25	MR. LASKER: We gave you the

MR. KALAS: We gave them a binder. 1 MS. WAGSTAFF: We don't have a binder. 2 I handed them a binder. 3 MR. KALAS: 4 MR. WISNER: Which deposition? MR. LASKER: Right now we're just putting up the --5 6 MR. WISNER: I'm looking at that. 7 MR. KALAS: Summary. **THE COURT:** You said it was the supplemental 8 9 deposition. 10 MR. LASKER: I'm sorry. Okay. MS. WAGSTAFF: We don't have this. 11 MR. LASKER: I will give you, Dr. Ritz, my copy. And 12 13 I will give them the copy that -- and at the moment -- I take it back. Before I do that --14 MR. KALAS: Copy of that. 15 MR. LASKER: Do you have another copy? 16 17 MS. WAGSTAFF: Could you tell us the exhibit you just had then, where it was page 1, or 268 of the depo transcript? 18 MR. LASKER: The depo transcript, again, was the 19 supplemental deposition. 20 21 MS. WAGSTAFF: Is that one of these? MR. LASKER: Her deposition is in there. I do have a 22 deposition in there. 23 24 MS. FORGIE: Thank you. I'm going to hand this up to you, 25 MR. LASKER:

1	Dr. Ritz. And we'll just continue here.			
2	MS. FORGIE: What exhibit number are you at?			
3	THE COURT: What tab in your binder?			
4	MR. LASKER: It is Tab 20 in your binder. And I'll			
5	hand you a copy of that.			
6	THE WITNESS: Thank you.			
7	BY MR. LASKER			
8	Q. And unfortunately, this slide deck is not doesn't have			
9	numbers on the different slides; but the third slide third			
10	slide from the end of the slide deck, which has a title, "Proxy			
11	versus Self-Respondents." So you go to the end, and you count			
12	back three. You will see a slide that looks like this			
13	(indicating). And do you have it?			
14	A. Yes.			
15	Q. Okay. And so we have here the days-per-year analysis.			
16	And this is the NAPP. Their numbers go down when they do some			
17	adjustments from what McDuffie had. That's those those			
18	numbers in the red and blue.			
19	But the NAPP investigators			
20	And you talked about the fact that when you pool data, you			
21	can do other analyses.			
22	The NAPP investigators also were able to do analyses for			
23	duration of use. Correct?			
24	A. They have lifetime-days as number of years times days per			
25	year. Mm-hm.			

1	Q. And they also have the duration, and just number of years.	
2	Correct?	
3	A. Yes.	
4	Q. And for duration and number of years for the individuals	
5	in that study who used glyphosate for a longer period of time,	
6	the Odds Ratios actually were lower for longer duration of use	
7	for glyphosate. Now, that's 0.94 for proxies and	
8	self-respondents; and 0.78 for self-respondents only. And both	
9	of them, again, are not statistically significant. Correct?	
10	A. That's correct.	
11	Q. And when they did this lifetime-days analysis, which sort	
12	of combines both the frequency in a given year and the duration	
13	over time, they end up with in their highest in their	
14	higher-exposure category of either a 1.08, which is not	
15	statistically significant, or a 1.06; again, not statistically	
16	significant. And those that's the bottom row on this table.	
17	Correct?	
18	A. That's correct.	
19	Q. And just for the record so the Court understands, proxies	
20	and self-respondents versus self-respondents only	
21	Proxies are when you had another family member who was	
22	giving the exposure information. And self-respondents is when	
23	there was only the person who was exposed giving the	
24	information. Correct?	
25	A. That's correct. I understand that's what they did.	

1Q. Okay.2A. So3Q. And when they looked at the information for that they4got just from the farmers, themselves, we looked at again,5we have that 1.13 Odds Ratio that we talked about earlier. If6they looked at the data actually that was provided by the7farmers, only, the Odds Ratio that the NAPP investigators found8was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And9that's that top row on the right. Correct?10A. Yes.11Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study.12A. May I make a comment?13Q. Well, I Your Honor?14THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief15comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to16ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to17briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead.18THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say19that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but20intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters.21And we do these analyses all of the time with different types22of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen23what is most important.24We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's25actually intensity of exposure, meaning: Are you overwhelming					
 Q. And when they looked at the information for that they got just from the farmers, themselves, we looked at again, we have that 1.13 Odds Ratio that we talked about earlier. If they looked at the data actually that was provided by the farmers, only, the Odds Ratio that the NAPP investigators found was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And that's that top row on the right. Correct? A. Yes. Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's 	1	Q. Okay.			
got just from the farmers, themselves, we looked at again, we have that 1.13 Odds Ratio that we talked about earlier. If they looked at the data actually that was provided by the farmers, only, the Odds Ratio that the NAPP investigators found was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And that's that top row on the right. Correct? A. Yes. Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	2	A. So			
5 we have that 1.13 Odds Ratio that we talked about earlier. If 6 they looked at the data actually that was provided by the 7 farmers, only, the Odds Ratio that the NAPP investigators found 8 was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And 9 that's that top row on the right. Correct? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. 12 A. May I make a comment? 13 Q. Well, I Your Honor? 14 THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief 15 comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to 16 ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to 17 briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. 18 THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say 19 that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but 10 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 11 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 12 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 13 what is most important. 14 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	3	Q. And when they looked at the information for that they			
they looked at the data actually that was provided by the farmers, only, the Odds Ratio that the NAPP investigators found was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And that's that top row on the right. Correct? A. Yes. Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	4	got just from the farmers, themselves, we looked at again,			
farmers, only, the Odds Ratio that the NAPP investigators found was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And that's that top row on the right. Correct? A. Yes. Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	5	we have that 1.13 Odds Ratio that we talked about earlier. If			
<pre>8 was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And 9 that's that top row on the right. Correct? 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. 12 A. May I make a comment? 13 Q. Well, I Your Honor? 14 THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief 15 comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to 16 ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to 17 briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. 18 THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say 19 that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but 20 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's</pre>	6	they looked at the data actually that was provided by the			
 b that's that top row on the right. Correct? A. Yes. Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's 	7	farmers, only, the Odds Ratio that the NAPP investigators found			
 A. Yes. Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's 	8	was 0.95, with a confidence interval of 0.69, from 1.32. And			
 Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's 	9	that's that top row on the right. Correct?			
 A. May I make a comment? Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's 	10	A. Yes.			
Q. Well, I Your Honor? THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	11	Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study.			
14 THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief 15 comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to 16 ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to 17 briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. 18 THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say 19 that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but 20 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	12	A. May I make a comment?			
15 comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. 18 THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say 19 that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but 20 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	13	Q. Well, I Your Honor?			
 ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. And we do these analyses all of the time with different types of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen what is most important. We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's 	14	THE COURT: Go ahead, if you want to make a brief			
17 briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead. 18 THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say 19 that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but 20 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	15	comment. The plaintiffs' lawyers will have an opportunity to			
18 THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say 19 that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but 20 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	16	ask you clarification questions, as well. If you want to			
19 that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but 20 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	17	briefly make a comment or an explanation, go ahead.			
20 intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters. 21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	18	THE WITNESS: Right. So I just would like to say			
21 And we do these analyses all of the time with different types 22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	19	that it's not uncommon to see that duration doesn't matter, but			
22 of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen 23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	20	intensity matters, or that intensity times duration matters.			
23 what is most important. 24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	21	And we do these analyses all of the time with different types			
24 We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's	22	of exposures assessments. And it depends on the carcinogen			
	23	what is most important.			
25 actually intensity of exposure, meaning: Are you overwhelming	24	We know for silica it is not duration of exposure. It's			
	25	actually intensity of exposure, meaning: Are you overwhelming			

T			
1	the lung the lung cells with a high dose? It doesn't matter		
2	that you do a low dose over a long time.		
3	So this analysis was done in order to possibly distinguish		
4	between long-time smaller use, smaller exposures, and		
5	shorter-period intense exposures.		
6	BY MR. LASKER		
7	${f Q}$. Yes. And we talked earlier about the efforts that were		
8	made, at least, in the Agricultural Health Study, to try to get		
9	at an intensity. They have a whole intensity algorithm that		
10	tries to address that?		
11	A. Correct.		
12	Q. Let's talk about the Eriksson Study. Now, the		
13	Eriksson Study provides that's not a study that was focused		
14	on glyphosate, alone. It provides data for a wide number of		
15	different pesticides. Correct?		
16	A. They ask for quite a number of pesticides specifically.		
17	Q. Okay. And they have a couple of tables. And it's a		
18	little complicated, because they do an ever/never analysis for		
19	each pesticide. Correct?		
20	A. Yes.		
21	Q. And then they do an analysis that goes number of days, and		
22	they break that out into fewer days, and more days. Correct?		
23	A. They have a day analysis, as well. Yes.		
24	Q. Okay. For the ever/never Odds Ratio, we can put up first		
25	Slide 131. And this is Table 2 from the Eriksson Study. For		

1	all of their ever/never analyses of every one of these	
2	herbicides that they looked at, their Odds Ratio was above one.	
3	And we have those all highlighted. Correct?	
4	A. That's that's not what I'm looking at. I'm looking at	
5	the per-day table or is it which one are you looking at?	
6	Q. So this is they have the ever/never is the first	
7	line. And then they have the days they break down underneath	
8	it. Correct?	
9	A. They have it broken down by days. Yes.	
10	Q. What we've highlighted is the ever/never analysis?	
11	A. Yes.	
12	Q. Okay. And all of those findings for all of the herbicides	
13	they look at were above one. Correct?	
14	A. Yes.	
15	Q. And if we go to the next table, this is the other	
16	pesticides that they looked at. I think this covers all of the	
17	different substances they looked at in this study. And again,	
18	we find for every substance that they looked at in this study	
19	for their ever/never analysis, they reported Odds Ratio of	
20	above one. Correct?	
21	A. Yes.	
22	Q. And you agree that if you have all chemicals in a	
23	case-control study that have an elevated Odds Ratio, one of the	
24	things you'd be concerned about is the possibility of some	
25	systemic bias and maybe recall bias. Correct?	

1	A. Yes, but you can address that. Here we're actually			
2	looking at the patterns of per-days. And you can very well			
3	distinguish patterns that actually suggest a dose-response from			
4	patterns that go in opposite directions.			
5	So, for example, fungicides you can see that the			
6	slightly elevated Odds Ratio is in the less than 37 days.			
7	And that then it goes down. So you don't just evaluate			
8	ever/never, and you don't just evaluate the estimate according			
9	to, you know, is it above one, or not? You want to actually			
10	see what happens.			
11	Q. And just to be clear, we you talked about this in			
12	direct examination. None of these Odds Ratios are adjusted for			
13	exposures to other pesticides. Correct?			
14	A. I don't recall, but I imagine that these are the			
15	unadjusted ones.			
16	Q. Okay. And we also talked about the fact that			
17	A. Oh, unadjusted for other pesticides. They adjusted for			
18	age.			
19	Q. They adjusted for age, I think			
20	A. And sex and			
21	Q. and sex, and sight; those three things?			
22	A. Yes.			
23	${f Q}$. Okay. And we also talked about I think you stated that			
24	one of the things they did in this study was not really a good			
25	idea, because they used as their unexposed group individuals			

Ī		
1	that did not have exposure to any pesticides. Correct?	
2	A. Yes.	
3	Q. And for each of their exposure groups, even if they	
4	identify, for example, the glyphosate group as exposed, we know	
5	those individuals actually have exposure to multiple different	
6	pesticides; not just glyphosate?	
7	A. We don't really know that; but we presume that some of	
8	these individuals have multiple exposures.	
9	Q. Well, we do know for glyphosate, for example, with MCPA,	
10	that there was a co-exposure between those two for those	
11	pesticides. People who were exposed to glyphosate were also	
12	exposed to MCPA in this study population?	
13	A. That's what the authors explained.	
14	Q. Okay.	
15	A. Because one stopped being used; the other started being	
16	used by the same individuals. Yes.	
17	Q. So we have again, going back to that issue of	
18	confounding, we have an association between those two	
19	pesticides, as far as whether they're used together.	
20	The second question	
21	A. Actually, that's incorrect.	
22	The way I said it was they used one in one period; stopped	
23	using it; and used the other one. So that's not co-exposure;	
24	that's subsequent exposure, which also tells you that the first	
25	exposure is actually one that has a much longer latency period	

1	to act than the second one.	
2	Q. Okay.	
3	A. So co-exposure is different. They would do that at the	
4	same time.	
5	Q. Okay. So you're correct. The MCPA exposure would have	
6	been earlier in time; would have a longer latency.	
7	A. Right.	
8	Q. A longer opportunity for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma to respond	
9	to being created by that MCPA exposure than glyphosate.	
10	A. Probably.	
11	Q. And in the in the analysis	
12	And if we can bring up again, this is I should move	
13	this into evidence. Your Honor, this is Defense Exhibit 877,	
14	the Eriksson Study. I'll move it into evidence now. And if	
15	you can bring up the	
16	THE COURT: I assume there's no objection. I thought	
17	we were going to do I thought you were going to get these	
18	things into evidence; the stuff that you've already agreed on	
19	afterwards. Eric.	
20	MR. LASKER: Okay. However you want to handle it. I	
21	just want to make sure it's in the record. I don't think	
22	there's going to be objections on any of these.	
23	THE COURT: If you just identify the exhibit you're	
24	using, as long as there's agreement ON it, you can deal with	
25	the mechanics of admitting it later, so that you don't waste	

your time doing that. 1 MR. LASKER: I will hand you, since we somehow got 2 confused on our binders -- I apologize for that. This is the 3 4 Eriksson Study. And if you can -- what is the page of this? 5 **MR. KALAS:** 1,661. 6 MR. LASKER: Page 1,661. And this is Tab 26 in the 7 binders. **THE COURT:** Twenty-six, you say? 8 9 MR. LASKER: Twenty-six. Yes. BY MR. LASKER 10 11 And what the Eriksson investigators -- they -- with **Q**. respect to MCPA in their study is that their study confirms 12 13 that the phenoxyacetic herbicides as a risk factor for NHL was confirmed. And MCPA in particular yields the highest Odds 14 Ratio of those different pesticides. Correct? 15 That's what they state. Whether, you know, that is the 16 Α. best way of evaluating this data isn't the question. 17 Okay. But we know -- so if MCPA was used earlier in the 18 Q. 19 same population as those people who were exposed to glyphosate, so it had a greater latency, a greater time period where it 20 could cause non-Hodgkin's lymphoma --21 22 And the investigators at least also state that in their 23 population: MCPA was a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. 24 Correct? That is correct for the population that farmed for a very 25 Α.

1	long time.			
2	For the population they included that came online when			
3	only glyphosate was being used, it's not correct. And I'm sure			
4	there are individuals who used just glyphosate. It's just that			
5	this is a mixture			
6	Q. Right.			
7	A. of people, because that's real life. Right? Some have			
8	farmed for a very long time; have multiple exposures			
9	sequentially. Others start farming; start using. And we have			
10	a mixture of both.			
11	Q. Okay. And you talked earlier about this issue of greater			
12	than ten years before diagnosis. And that analysis how they			
13	did the cutoff based upon how many years prior to diagnosis the			
14	individual had exposure. That's one of the things you talked			
15	about in this study. Correct?			
16	I'm sorry. It was an issue of sort of a lag in the			
17	analysis. You looked at exposure within ten years of the NHL			
18	diagnosis. And then you looked at exposures that were more			
19	than ten years before the diagnosis. Correct?			
20	A. In this paper?			
21	Q. Yes. You testified about this during the direct			
22	examination.			
23	A. That was the Hardell.			
24	Q. Well, if you look at page 1658 to 1659, I believe it was			
25	this paper (indicating).			

1	A. Sixteen?	
2	\mathbf{Q} . 1658 to 1659. And that's at the top of 1659 on the	
3	left-hand column. There was the latency period of one to ten	
4	years. I'm sorry. I'll wait for you to get there.	
5	A. I don't see that here.	
6	Q. If you're on page 1659 of the paper?	
7	A. Yes.	
8	Q. Okay. And you look at the right oh, I'm sorry. The	
9	left-hand column. My mistake. The left-hand column. The top	
10	of the left-hand column, talking about latency period of one to	
11	ten years; that top line?	
12	A. Yes, yes.	
13	Q. And this is the period. And I think this is what you were	
14	testifying during your direct examination; that latency period	
15	of one to ten years where there was no cases of exposure for	
16	MCPA or 2,4,5-T or 2,4-D. And during that period, while there	
17	was glyphosate exposures, and they looked just at that time	
18	period, there was an Odds Ratio of 1.11. And I think you	
19	explained and it's reflected here the very wide	
20	confidence interval. Correct?	
21	A. That's correct. Yes.	
22	Q. So that was what we were talking about you were talking	
23	about during your direct?	
24	A. Yes.	
25	Q. Okay. And then the point that you made was with respect	

Ī			
1	to the latency period of greater than ten years. And you		
2	talked about the fact that glyphosate had an elevated Odds		
3	Ratio in that analysis for the greater-than-ten-year latency		
4	period. Correct?		
5	A. Yes, it does have one: 2.26. Yeah.		
6	Q. And during that same time period of greater than ten		
7	years, MCPA had an Odds Ratio of 2.81. Correct?		
8	A. Yes.		
9	Q. And we have already talked about the fact that that is now		
10	a confounder. It was associated with glyphosate. People used		
11	MCPA longer ago; had a greater period of time for MCPA to cause		
12	a non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. And it was identified in this study		
13	as a risk factor for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. Correct?		
14	A. It was identified as a risk factor. Whether they used it		
15	for longer, we don't know. We know that they used it earlier.		
16	Q. Right. So there was a longer period of latency for NHL to		
17	develop. Correct?		
18	A. Correct.		
19	Q. And you also testified about the days per the days		
20	analysis. The greater than ten days, and less than ten days		
21	analysis in this study?		
22	A. Right.		
23	Q. And just so the record is clear and we'll hear some		
24	more later about trends, and how you determine whether there's		
25	differences in rates between different dose groups but in		

1	this	study, they did not do any analysis that showed any trend
2	that	's statistically significant of a higher Odds Ratio with
3	greater than ten days of use as, compared to less than ten days	
4	of use for glyphosate. Correct?	
5	A.	They're not showing you a p for trend, but my
6	guess	stimation would be if you did a proper trend analysis, that
7	p-va	lue would be statistically significant; but they don't
8	prese	ent it. Yes.
9	Q.	And you have not calculated that. Correct?
10	Α.	I'm not calculating it because I can't. Yeah.
11	Q.	And again, just to be clear, this data is not adjusted for
12	MCPA	or any of the other exposures that these farmers may have
13	had.	Correct?
14	Α.	Which data is not adjusted?
15	Q.	The data on days of use.
16		And if you look at Table 2 on the bottom, in the footer,
17	the v	very last sentence, Adjustments were made for age, sex, and
18	year	of diagnosis or enrollment. Correct?
19	А.	Yes.
20	Q.	They didn't adjust for any of the factors. Correct?
21	А.	No.
22	Q.	So if there was a family history of cancer, they also
23	didn	't adjust for that. Correct?
24	Α.	Not in this analysis, no.
25	Q.	And, in fact, they didn't in any of the analyses of this

1	study. Did they?
2	The only adjustments they made, other than that one
3	multivariable analysis
4	A. Why would you want to?
5	Q. Well, that's a separate question, I guess, that others
6	will address.
7	A. Is it linked to exposure that your father had cancer?
8	Would you not use glyphosate?
9	THE COURT: I think we need to kind of limit
10	ourselves to letting him to ask you the questions.
11	THE WITNESS: Okay. Sorry.
12	THE COURT: Although I have to say it would be very
13	enjoyable to watch have you up there. And
14	MR. LASKER: Interested in doing that next time,
15	Your Honor.
16	THE WITNESS: We'll do that next time, Your Honor.
17	THE COURT: Maybe, like, late Friday afternoon.
18	MR. LASKER: I'd welcome the opportunity, Your Honor
19	Q. Let me just turn now to the issue of meta-analysis. And
20	you had discussed that also in your direct examination. Prior
21	to the 2018 JNCI study being published, and in your initial
22	Expert Report also prior to your being aware of the ADJUSTED
23	Odds Ratios in the NAPP, you stated that it was particularly
24	important to consider meta-analyses that summarize across the
25	smaller studies. Correct?

RITZ - CROSS / LASKER

 A. I'm not sure that I said meta-analysis, but some kind of summary estimate, because the NAPP was actually a summary estimate. It's a pooled it's a pooled estimate; not a meta-analysis. Q. And you actually, we'll put up another: Slide 167. And this is from your initial Expert Report at page 15. You stated, Because many of the smaller studies had suggested findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned about with a meta-analysis is biases in your underlying study? 		
 stimate. It's a pooled it's a pooled estimate; not a meta-analysis. Q. And you actually, we'll put up another: Slide 167. And this is from your initial Expert Report at page 15. You stated, Because many of the smaller studies had suggested findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	1	A. I'm not sure that I said meta-analysis, but some kind of
4 meta-analysis. 5 Q. And you actually, we'll put up another: Slide 167. And this is from your initial Expert Report at page 15. You 7 stated, Because many of the smaller studies had suggested 8 findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly 9 important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that 10 summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a 11 much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL 12 subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? 13 A. That's correct. 14 Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert 15 Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of 16 biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be 17 worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall 18 giving that testimony today? 19 (Reporter requests clarification.) 20 PY MR. LASKER 21 Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. 22 During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie 23 asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. 24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned	2	summary estimate, because the NAPP was actually a summary
 9. And you actually, we'll put up another: Slide 167. And this is from your initial Expert Report at page 15. You stated, Because many of the smaller studies had suggested findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) EY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	3	estimate. It's a pooled it's a pooled estimate; not a
 And this is from your initial Expert Report at page 15. You stated, Because many of the smaller studies had suggested findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	4	meta-analysis.
 stated, Because many of the smaller studies had suggested findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	5	Q. And you actually, we'll put up another: Slide 167.
 8 findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly 9 important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that 10 summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a 11 much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL 12 subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? 13 A. That's correct. 14 Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert 15 Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of 16 biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be 17 worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall 18 giving that testimony today? 19 (Reporter requests clarification.) 20 BY MR. LASKER 21 Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. 22 During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie 23 asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. 24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	6	And this is from your initial Expert Report at page 15. You
 important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	7	stated, Because many of the smaller studies had suggested
 summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	8	findings, but wide confidence intervals, it is particularly
 much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	9	important to instead consider pooled and meta-analyses that
<pre>12 subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct? 13 A. That's correct. 14 Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert 15 Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of 16 biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be 17 worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall 18 giving that testimony today? 19 (Reporter requests clarification.) 20 BY MR. LASKER 21 Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. 22 During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie 23 asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. 24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned</pre>	10	summarize across these smaller studies, and not only provide a
 A. That's correct. Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	11	much larger sample side, but they allow us to assess NHL
 Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	12	subtypes with sufficient precision. Correct?
Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned	13	A. That's correct.
 biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall giving that testimony today? (Reporter requests clarification.) BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	14	Q. And you also stated and this is in your Rebuttal Expert
17 worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall 18 giving that testimony today? 19 (Reporter requests clarification.) 20 BY MR. LASKER 21 Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. 22 During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie 23 asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. 24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned	15	Report at page 10. You talked earlier today about the issue of
<pre>18 giving that testimony today? 19 (Reporter requests clarification.) 20 BY MR. LASKER 21 Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. 22 During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie 23 asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. 24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned</pre>	16	biases, and whether in a meta-analysis you'd also want to be
19 (Reporter requests clarification.) 20 BY MR. LASKER 21 Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. 22 During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie 23 asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. 24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned	17	worried about biases in the underlying studies. Do you recall
 BY MR. LASKER Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	18	giving that testimony today?
 Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry. During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned 	19	(Reporter requests clarification.)
During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses. You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned	20	BY MR. LASKER
23 asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses.24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned	21	Q. Let me restate that. I'm sorry.
24 You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned	22	During your direct examination, do you recall Ms. Forgie
	23	asked you, and was asking you questions about meta-analyses.
25 about with a meta-analysis is biases in your underlying study?	24	You mentioned that one of the things that you're concerned
	25	about with a meta-analysis is biases in your underlying study?

1 **A.** That general, yes.

Q. And in your Rebuttal Report, if we put this up -- Slide 152. And again, this is prior to the 2018 JNCI study. And you were responding to a point that one of defendants' experts --Monsanto's experts -- made about the possibility of bias being issued from meta-analysis.

7 In your Rebuttal Report before the JNCI 2018 study was 8 published, you stated that, While there may be an issue of 9 biases, that's only going to be a problem for meta-analyses if 10 the biases go in the same direction, which is highly unlikely 11 in practice -- is you said that. Correct?

12 **A.** All of the biases are exactly the same. Yes.

13 Now, with the 2018 study, which is a larger study, has a Q. lower Rate Ratio than the 2005 AHS Study that was previously 14 used in the meta-analysis, and also with the NAPP data that we 15 now have, we now have adjusted Odds Ratios. And when we would 16 17 do a meta-analysis, if we were to use the same methodology that was used in those earlier meta-analyses, the meta-relative risk 18 for glyphosate and non-Hodgkin's lymphoma would be null. 19 Correct? 20

- 21 **A.** I wouldn't sate state that.
- 22 **Q.** There would be no positive association, at all?
- 23 **A.** Why would you say so?

24 **Q.** Have you done that calculation?

25 A. No. I wouldn't do it, because I don't believe that the

AHS belongs into a meta-analysis and a summary estimate. 1 Ι believe the AHS is a study that we need to evaluate for what it 2 3 is. For glyphosate -- it's useless for glyphosate. 4 5 It's a beautiful study otherwise, for every other 6 pesticide in the world that didn't change in the way that 7 glyphosate changed; but it's useless to assess the effect of glyphosate currently. 8 9 If we keep doing the AHS for another 40 years, then maybe we will be able to, because all of those Iowa farmers are 10 exposed, and maybe we can make sense of that data. 11 So I understand that your view of the 2018 study explained 12 ο. 13 that, but I am correct if everyone was, in fact, to use the Rate Ratios for the 2018 Andreotti study, and they were to use 14 the NAPP data that we've talked about that you relied upon, and 15 where we have the adjusted Odds Ratio now with other 16 pesticides, that calculation that you do in a meta-analysis 17 would result in a null finding? 18 I don't agree with that. It would be cherry-picking what 19 Α. estimates you're putting into that meta-analysis -- right? --20 21 because they are presenting in the NAPP a lot of different kinds of estimates. 22 23 Are we putting in the 1.77 for more than two days per year, or are we putting in the 1.13, where we're mixing, again, 24 25 the people who have no exposure, or little exposure, or

1	occasional exposure, with the ones that probably have routine
2	and higher-level exposure?
3	Q. Okay. Well, let's go
4	A. I would suggest we don't do that.
5	Q. Let's go to Slide 148, because we talked during your
6	deposition about the methodology that was used in the two
7	meta-analyses that you testified during the direct examination,
8	which is the Chang and Delzell meta-analysis, and the IARC
9	meta-analysis. And in their analyses, those were ever/never
10	analyses correct? for meta-analysis?
11	A. I believe they were.
12	Q. And when there was a subsequent study, they would use the
13	subsequent study and not the earlier study in the
14	meta-analysis?
15	A. That's how you do it.
16	Q. And when there was a pooling of data, they would use the
17	pooled analysis and not the earlier analyses. Correct?
18	A. If there is pooled data, they would use pooled data or
19	the
20	Q. And
21	A. or the original ones. It doesn't matter. It should
22	give you the same result, if you do it right.
23	${f Q}$. And in the Chang and Delzell and in the IARC study, they
24	also used the Odds Ratios that were adjusted for other
25	pesticide exposures. Correct?
-	

T	
1	A. When they had them, they used them.
2	Q. And they used the same study that we've been talking
3	about. It's the North American case-controlled studies in the
4	U.S. and Canada. They used all of those. They used the
5	Swedish case-control studies. They used the French
6	case-control studies, Orsi, and they used the agricultural
7	studies correct?
8	A. They used those. Yes.
9	Q. And if you were to use the exact same study populations,
10	using the pooled analysis and the most updated analysis
11	We're not cherry picking. We're using the exact same
12	studies.
13	and you were to use the Odds Ratios that we now for
14	those studies, and do a meta-analysis
15	A. You've created a summary estimate I would not believe in,
16	because it throws out all of my scientific knowledge about
17	these kind of studies. Right? Because the one rule is if
18	there's heterogeneity, and we actually assess heterogeneity
19	with a statistical tool if there is a heterogeneity where
20	all studies that are case controlled a lot of them that are
21	case controlled are on one side of the Odds Ratio, and one set
22	is on the other. I would venture to say there is
23	heterogeneity. The rule for meta analysis not to summarize
24	across heterogeneous studies; but to group them according to
25	their heterogeneity, and learn from it.
-	

That's why we have that statistical tool. And that's 1 state of the art; state of the science. 2 Dr. Ritz, let me just again ask my question. And if you 3 **Q**. 4 don't know the answer, that's fine. Our expert will be able to 5 present this data because she's done this analysis, but if you were to use the Odds Ratios for the most recent studies and the 6 7 pooled analyses doing exact same methodology that was used by the meta-analyses that prior to the 2018 NCI study you were 8 citing to, and stating that those were particularly 9 10 important -- if you were to do that calculation now, the 11 meta-relative risk would be a null finding. There would be no association there. Correct? 12 13 I'm saying you're generating a useless summary estimate Α. that I wouldn't believe. 14 You don't know what that number would be. Is that your 15 ο. 16 testimony? 17 What I'm saying is there is heterogeneity. And one of the Α. rules of meta-analysis scientific rules -- you can read it up 18 in every textbook on meta-analysis -- is to assess 19 heterogeneity across study and state it clearly. 20 And when there is a lot of heterogeneity, then you have to 21 address the heterogeneity and explain it. 22 23 And also, if you then still venture to do -- to create a 24 summary estimate, you have to actually explain what you're doing, and why you're doing it. 25

164

7	
1	Q. You offered this testimony in for the first time in
2	this case in your supplemental deposition after the JNCI study
3	was published and after you were aware of the adjusted Odds
4	Ratios for the NAPP. Correct?
5	A. I'm not sure I know what you're referring to.
6	MR. LASKER: The record will stand for itself,
7	Your Honor. It's in the briefing that we've provided for you.
8	I have no further questions.
9	THE COURT: Any redirect from the plaintiffs?
10	MS. FORGIE: Thank you, Your Honor.
11	REDIRECT EXAMINATION
12	BY MS. FORGIE
13	Q. Just a few questions, Doctor. To be clear, it's your
14	opinion that glyphosate-based formulations can cause
15	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. Is that correct?
16	A. That is correct.
17	Q. And again, to be clear, it is your opinion that as long as
18	a person is exposed to enough glyphosate-based formulations, it
19	could cause non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. Is that correct?
20	A. Yes. The toxin is in the dose.
21	Q. Right. And you have to in order to make that
22	determination, you would have to do that on a case-by-case
23	basis by examining that person's individual exposure to the
24	glyphosate-based formulation. Is that correct?
25	A. That I as an epidemiologist, I looked at groups of

ī	
1	people with exposure. For any individual, it's a likelihood.
2	Right? It's a likelihood of having caused the disease. I
3	can't ever say for one individual whether or not that is the
4	only cause of the disease; but for exposed groups, yes, that's
5	what we do.
6	Q. Right. And you have to look at to determine whether an
7	individual a particular individual has had enough
8	glyphosate-based formulation to cause NHL, non-Hodgkin
9	lymphoma?
10	A. Correct. Yes.
11	Q. Wait. Let me just finish my question. I know it's been a
12	long day and we're all tired.
13	But you have to look at that individual's medical records
14	or deposition testimony or whatever you had, to determine their
15	individual exposure. Correct?
16	A. That's correct.
17	MS. FORGIE: Okay.
18	THE COURT: But could I ask a follow-up question
19	about that.
20	MS. FORGIE: Of course. It's your court.
21	THE COURT: I may be asking the same question in a
22	slightly different way, or maybe a different question I'm
23	not quite sure but is it your opinion that in the exposures
24	some people are getting right now farmers glyphosate is
25	causing has caused or is causing non-Hodgkin's lymphoma for

them? 1 2 THE WITNESS: If the dose is high enough, yes. **THE COURT:** Okay. And is it your opinion that people 3 4 currently getting high enough doses, such that glyphosate is 5 causing non-Hodgkin's lymphoma for them? 6 THE WITNESS: I quess that would depend on what we've learned about exposing ourselves. Right? If we have learned 7 enough -- if the Ag Commissioners were -- and the outreach 8 9 people have done their job well, we should have trained farmers 10 to avoid exposure, but we would have to find that out; whether they're actually following the instructions. Right? Whenever 11 you go into a company, whenever you go into a workplace, you 12 13 see a lot of instructions, but whether people follow them -ask the co-worker. 14 THE COURT: But let me ask it this way. Is it your 15 opinion that some of these studies that we have discussed --16 17 McDuffie, De Roos 2003, Eriksson -- show that glyphosate has caused non-Hodgkin's lymphoma in people? 18 THE WITNESS: Yes, I think they did. 19 20 THE COURT: Okay. MS. FORGIE: Thank you for clarifying that, 21 Your Honor. 22 23 I don't think -- no. Thank you very much. 24 Nothing further. Thank you, Dr. Ritz. 25 THE COURT: Anything further from --

1	MR. LASKER: No, Your Honor.
2	THE COURT: All right. Congratulations.
3	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
	MS. FORGIE: First time in a courtroom.
4	
5	THE COURT: We'll see you on Friday afternoon to
6	examine Mr. Lasker.
7	THE WITNESS: I'll do that.
8	(Witness excused.)
9	MS. WAGSTAFF: Your Honor, would you like to take a
10	break before our next witness?
11	MS. FORGIE: I would love to take a biological break.
12	THE COURT: Five-minute break? Sure.
13	(Recess taken from 3:02 p.m. until 3:07 p.m.)
14	THE COURT: All right. Are you ready to call your
15	next witness?
16	MS. FORGIE: Yes, Your Honor. Sorry.
17	Thank you, Your Honor. I call Dr. Weisenburger to the
18	stand, please.
19	MS. WAGSTAFF: Your Honor, may I approach?
20	THE COURT: Of course. You don't need to ask.
21	THE CLERK: Sir, please remain standing. Raise your
22	right hand.
23	DENNIS WEISENBURGER,
24	called as a witness for the Plaintiffs, having been duly sworn,
25	testified as follows:

THE WITNESS: Yes.
THE CLERK: Thank you. Please be seated. Go ahead
and adjust your microphone. And for the record, please state
your first and last name, and spell both of them.
THE WITNESS: My name is Dennis Weisenburger,
D-e-n-n-i-s, Weisenburger is W-e-i-s-e-n-b-u-r-g-e-r.
THE CLERK: Thank you.
DIRECT EXAMINATION
BY MS. FORGIE
Q. All right. Dr. Weisenburger, welcome.
Can you please let's see. We're going to put up a
slide for you. And I'd like you to very, very briefly discuss
your résumé, and what you do, please.
A. Yes. I'm a hematopathologist. That's a pathologist, a
physician and a pathologist who studies diseases of the immune
system and the blood and the bone marrow, which would include,
of course, non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and I've spent my career
really specializing on this one disease.
I'm currently the Chairman of Pathology at City of Hope
National Medical Center, which is one of the comprehensive
cancer centers in this country; and I've had over four years'
experience studying this disease, the pathology of the disease,
the subtypes, the genetics, the epidemiology, looking for
causes or etiologies, and also the clinical features.
And as part of the epidemiology, I was the one who was the

principal investigator of the Nebraska study that you hear
 about in De Roos 2003, and in the NAPP, for example.

And I was also a principal investigator of another study of farmers looking at brain and lower esophagus and stomach cancer. There was also a second large case-control study in Nebraska of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma which I worked very closely on with one of my epidemiologists.

8 And I've also spent a lot of years working with a group of 9 epidemiologists called InterLymph. These are epidemiologists 10 from around the world who are studying non-Hodgkin's lymphoma 11 and Hodgkin's disease, too.

I've published over 400 papers on non-Hodgkin's lymphoma and the related disorders in peer-reviewed journals, and I've published over 50 papers on the epidemiology and causes of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, including studies with pesticides.

16 **Q.** Okay. Thank you, doctor.

And now, could you please explain to us what non-Hodgkin's lymphoma actually is, and how it works, and the disease process juitself, please?

20 A. Yeah. So non-Hodgkin's lymphoma is a cancer that arises 21 from lymphocytes, which are cells of the immune system; and 22 there are different kinds of cells. There are B-cells, so you 23 hear about B-cell lymphoma, there are T-cells, so you hear 24 about T-cell lymphoma; and there are also NK-cells, which are 25 rare, here but the do cause a lymphoma they call NK-cell

So it's a cancer of the immune system, and the B-cells are the cells that produce our antibodies that protect us from infections, the T cells are cells that protect us from viral infections, and cancer, and the NK-cells, as well.

And non-Hodgkin's lymphoma is relatively common. It's the sixth most common cancer in males, and it's the seventh most common cancer in females. So it's much less common than many of the other types. There are about 70,000 cases -- new cases of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma in the U.S. every year, and about 20,000 patients die every year from this disease. So it not an inconsequential disease.

13 One of the hallmarks of cancer and one of hallmarks of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma is that there are very characteristic 14 genetic lesions that occur in these cancers. 15 Now, these are not genetic lesions that we inherit, although that could 16 happen, but for the most part, these are genetic lesions that 17 we acquire during our life, and these include chromosomal 18 rearrangements or translocations, additions or deletions of 19 genes or segments of chromosomes, mutations in genes and other 20 21 epigenetic phenomenon that control the regulation of the genes; and these kinds of genetic lesions are characteristic of 22 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma and many other cancers. 23

The causes of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma are quite varied.They're seen in patients who have inherited immunodeficiencies

or acquired immunodeficiencies like AIDS, for example.
 Individuals who have immune dysregulation, like people on
 immunosuppressant drugs or people with autoimmune diseases.

And then there are a variety of infections, such as viral agents, and there are also a variety of chemical exposure that increase the risk for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma.

7 And as you've heard in the previous testimony, there are a 8 number of different subtypes of non-Hodgkin's lymphoma; and 9 these subtypes, as I'll show you, correspond to the different 10 stages of maturation of the lymphocytes from an immature 11 lymphocyte to a fully mature lymphocyte, but I want to 12 emphasize that all of these subtypes are part of non-Hodgkin's 13 lymphoma.

14 Next slide.

So this is kind of a complicated diagram, but I'll try to make it clear for you. So if you look on the left-hand side, you see the bone -- it looks like a bone -- and that's where the lymphocytes arise. They come from a very immature cell that provides a whole bunch of different kinds of blood cells and one of them is lymphocytes.

And so the immature lymphocytes proliferate in the bone marrow, and then they migrate out of the bone marrow into what we call the peripheral lymphoid organs, like the lymph nodes and the spleen, and for T cells, the thymus, where they mature. And as they mature, they move through the various steps of

1	maturation. For example, they can go through that oval
2	structure, which is called the follicle, where they can mature
3	even further; and then eventually the B-cells come out, as the
4	pink cells on the right, as either plasma cells, which are the
5	antibody-producing cells, or the memory B-cells, the cells that
6	remember what you were exposed to, and when you're exposed
7	again, they proliferate and go back.
8	And so as you look across the bottom, you can see that the
0	names of the different lumphomas are listed there assording to

9 names of the different lymphomas are listed there, according to10 the stage of maturation or differentiation of the B-cells.

So in summary, the B-cell lymphomas are all part of the same disease, non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. There's a different diagram for T-cells and NK-cells, which I'm not going to show you, but I wanted just to show you this to give you the idea of how the terminology works.

16 Next slide.

17So I want to just take a moment to talk about --18JUDGE PETROU: Before you move on to that --

19 **THE WITNESS:** Sure.

JUDGE PETROU: -- just a couple other preliminary questions. Can you tell us what is known about the latency period for NHL?

23THE WITNESS: Yeah, yes. So latency -- latency is24defined from the time that you have the first exposure to some25agent --

1

17

JUDGE PETROU: Mm-hm.

THE WITNESS: -- to the time that you actually get the disease. Okay? That's how we define latency. And it probably differs for different agents.

5 So, for example, if you -- so for example, say if you had 6 breast cancer, and you got chemotherapy. You would be at an 7 increased risk for NHL, and that NHL would probably occur 8 fairly soon after the chemo, because chemo is very powerful 9 drugs that would cause DNA damage, and so the disease would 10 probably develop within the first five or ten years, okay?

11 On the other hand, there's a body of evidence about 12 solvents, for example, in the workplace, and with this exposure 13 to mixed solvents, the latency period is much longer. It's 14 probably in the range of 20, to 25 years.

So it really depends on the kind of agents that you're exposed to, how potent they are --

JUDGE PETROU: And the level of exposure.

18 THE WITNESS: -- how intense your exposure is, and 19 then that will really determine the latency.

So we don't really know for glyphosate what the latency period is. We do know from the Eriksson Study that you had to be exposed -- you had to have -- you had to follow the patients for at least 10 years after their exposure to begin to see cases. But that's about all we know about glyphosate. **MS. FORGIE:** Does that answer...?

1 JUDGE PETROU: Mm-hm. BY MS. FORGIE: 2 Please continue, back to the next slide on methodology, 3 **Q**. 4 Doctor. 5 Α. Sure. So I wanted to just talk briefly about my 6 methodology. 7 So in my analysis of this body of information and knowledge about glyphosate, I used the same scientific method 8 9 that I -- and the same intellectual rigor that I use in my daily academic practice. I didn't do anything different in 10 11 this analysis than I would do in another analysis as part of my 12 work. 13 I reviewed a whole variety of reports on the subject: Reports from IARC from EPA, from the EFSA as well as other 14 reports. I read the industry-sponsored reports, such as the 15 ones in the Critical Reviews in Toxicology in 2016, and I 16 reviewed a whole variety of other reviews and commentaries. 17 I read a lot of -- I pooled and read a lot of the primary 18 articles from those reports, and then I did my own literature 19 searches, two or three or four times over the course of a year 20 and a half, to find any new papers or any papers I might have 21 missed, and I read those. 22 And then I will tried to synthesize all of this 23 24 information, and -- and weigh it, as a whole; and then I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria for this evaluation of 25

1	general causation.
2	So I did a careful analysis of all the information, and
3	tried to come to the best conclusion of what I thought was
	truth.
4	
5	Q. Doctor, could I go back for one minute, back to the normal
6	B-cell maturation in relationship slide?
7	A. Okay.
8	Q. Okay. Looking at that slide, is there any way to
9	determine when a particular type of NHL develops in that slide,
10	or
11	A. No. The slide just shows how the cells mature from the
12	very immature new B-cell to the very mature B-cell that is
13	ready to go to work.
14	Q. Okay, but is it fair or accurate to say that the subtype
15	fits within here, within your diagram, depending on the level
16	of maturation of the cell?
17	A. So so what happens is you acquire these genetic lesions
18	over time. Some of them occur in the bone marrow. Some of
19	them occur later, in the follicular center, and then the cells
20	are arrested. They can't differentiate any further, so they're
21	arrested, and they just proliferate, and that's what becomes
22	the cancer.
23	Q. Okay. Thank you.
24	Go back to the other slide, that glyphosate-based
25	formulation, is that where we're at?

A. Right. So as you've heard from Dr. Ritz, glyphosate is really the most heavily used herbicide in a variety of products today, as glyphosate-based formulations; and as she told you, there was a dramatic increase in the use of these chemicals after the introduction of glyphosate-resistant crops in about 1996 and '97, which is critical when we talk later about the Agricultural Health Study.

8 There have been studies of farmers, and about 60 percent 9 of farmers had glyphosate in their urine on the day of 10 application. It's in usually in parts per billion, but 11 depending on what kind of precautions they take, it can be 12 higher or lower.

13 So it shows that farmers are exposed to glyphosate, that they do get a dose, that's an internal dose, of this chemical. 14 And then there are some papers that show that -- that look 15 at the cells in vitro, different kinds of cells in vitro, and 16 17 they've shown that there are actually toxic effects to the cells *in vitro* at very low doses, doses below the regulatory 18 limits, so in levels of parts per million or parts per billion, 19 like we found in the urine of the farmers, or even in parts per 20 trillion in some. So even very low doses can have physiologic 21 effects on cells. 22

MS. FORGIE: Okay, and I should have mentioned -- I'm sorry, I should have mentioned that the Exhibit number for Doctor Weisenburger's slides is 300. Sorry.

1	THE WITNESS: So
2	BY MS. FORGIE:
3	Q. Okay, are you finished with that slide?
4	A. Yes.
5	Q. Okay. Thank you.
6	A. So I don't want to belabor the case-control studies, so
7	I'm going to give you kind of a high-powered view of the
8	studies; and if you want to talk in more details about any one
9	of them, I'm happy to, but there are basically six case-control
10	studies that were done in evaluation of pesticides, including
11	glyphosate.
12	And if you'll just focus on the risk estimates I'm not
13	sure you can can you just highlight the risk estimates?
14	Right.
15	So if you'd just focus on the risk estimates, what you can
16	see is that in five of the six studies, there were increased
17	Odds Ratios between 2 and 3, or a little more.
18	And in the one study that was negative, which was Orsi
19	number 5, it was a study with not very many cases, so it had
20	very weak statistical power. Four of the five positive studies
21	actually have statistically significant increases, of twofold
22	or more, and there are and of these, three of them were
23	adjusted for the use of other pesticides.
24	So you'll see the first one is Hardell, which is actually
25	the second box down, where, when the Risk Ratio was adjusted

1	for use of other pesticides, the Odds Ratio went from 3.04 to
2	1.85. So it was still elevated.
3	De Roos you've talked about
4	Q. Doctor, let me just stop you for one second, please.
5	On the Comments section, on the right of this slide, do
6	you see that?
7	A. Right.
8	Q. Where you have the stars? And it indicates that some of
9	these Odds Ratios are adjusted for significant medical
10	variables, and some are adjusted for other pesticides.
11	Do you see that?
12	A. Right.
13	Q. Okay. So in according to this slide, Hardell, De Roos
14	and Eriksson which are all bolded, had been adjusted for other
15	pesticides, is that correct?
16	A. That's correct. So the second the second one is
17	De Roos, where they did some very complex adjustments.
18	And even after all of these adjustments, the risk was over
19	twofold, with a pretty tight confidence interval.
20	Q. So to be clear, in those three studies, adjusting for
21	other pesticide use, you still have elevated Odds Ratios that
22	are statistically significant, over 2?
23	A. Well, only the De Roos was statistically significant. The
24	Hardell and the Eriksson, the Odds Ratio decreased, but it
25	didn't go to 1. It was still elevated.
-	

Π

1	Q. That's right. Thank you for the correction. Thank you,
2	Doctor. Okay, go ahead.
3	A. And then and then the last point I want to make on this
4	table is there were two studies that look at what we would call
5	a dose-response kind of evaluation.
6	That's the first one, McDuffie, where they looked at
7	exposure less than or equal to two days per year, versus
8	greater than two days per year.
9	And you can see in the risk estimates, for greater than
10	two days per year, the Odds Ratio was over 2, and it was
11	statistically significant.
12	Similarly, in Eriksson, they looked at exposure less than
13	10 days versus greater than 10 days, and again, they saw an
14	increase of over twofold increase, that's statistically
15	significant.
16	So at least two of the studies that looked at
17	dose-response actually found a dose-response.
18	JUDGE PETROU: Doctor, do you know or are you able to
19	give us any insight as to how these dates for fewer or more
20	than 2 or fewer or more than 10 were selected?
21	THE WITNESS: Well, they would, on each of the
22	applicators they would ask them either for each pesticide, or
23	usually for each pesticide they would say, well, say for
24	glyphosate, how often on average did you use it? And a farmer
25	would say, "Well, I used it three days per year, for X number

1 of years." So it was just three days per year, or 10 days per It would have gone into the greater than two days per 2 year. 3 year category. 4 JUDGE PETROU: No, I understand how you categorize 5 it. My question is, how do you pick two, for example, or how 6 you pick 10 as the cutoff point? 7 THE WITNESS: What some of them did -- and I don't remember exactly what they did in these studies -- what some of 8 9 them did was they used the median exposure in the controls. So they took an arbitrary number and just used it based on the 10 controls median, yeah. 11 And in Eriksson, they just counted the number of total 12 days. Yeah. 13 14 **MS. FORGIE:** Okay. THE COURT: But do you know if they asked for, in 15 Eriksson, for example, do you know if they asked, you know, 16 were you exposed less than 10 days, or more than 10 days, or 17 did they ask it open-ended? 18 THE WITNESS: I think the way they would have asked 19 20 it would have been open-ended: On average, how many days per 21 year were you exposed to this pesticide? And the farmer 22 would --23 **THE COURT:** Or how many days total, in the case of 24 Eriksson, was it how many days total or was it how many days 25 per year?

1	
1	THE WITNESS: Well I don't know what the questioner
2	said. The McDuffie one would have asked how many days per year
3	on average.
4	Eriksson, they probably would have asked, how many days
5	did you use it, or they might have taken the number of days per
6	year and multiplied it times the number of years and come up
7	with a total number of days, cumulative days.
8	I don't know the questionnaire, but that's how they would
9	arrive at that kind of data.
10	THE COURT: But your understanding is they would have
11	asked that in an open-ended way?
12	THE WITNESS: Yes.
13	MS. FORGIE: Would you like him to take the time to
14	pull out the study and look at it?
15	THE COURT: That's not necessary.
16	MS. FORGIE: Okay.
17	Q. So please continue.
18	A. So based on this data, I think there is good data to
19	conclude that exposure to glyphosate increases the risk for
20	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma.
21	And I mean, one of the criticisms of the case-control
22	studies was the possibility of what's the term bias,
23	recall bias. Recall bias. Because that's something that you
24	would you could see in case-control studies, versus cohort
25	studies, because the cases have the disease.

1	But there have been studies, for example, in our study in
2	Nebraska, Aaron Blair looked at the frequency that farmers
3	recalled certain pesticides, and they compared them patients
4	with disease recalled certain pesticides versus the controls
5	who didn't have the disease, and they didn't find any
6	difference. The responses were the same. The same number, the
7	same frequency.
8	So they didn't find any evidence of recall bias at least
9	in the Nebraska study. So I don't think recall bias is an
10	explanation for for these findings.
11	And if recall bias really was important, we would have
12	found it in the other case-control studies looking at myeloma,
13	leukemia, other solid tumors, Hodgkin's disease, and we didn't
14	find it in any of those other studies. So I don't think recall
15	bias is really an issue here.
16	So that's kind of all I want to say about the case-control
17	studies, unless you have other questions for me.
18	Q. No, that's
19	A. They were discussed quite at length by Dr. Ritz.
20	Q. Right. No, I think we'll continue, unless your Honors
21	have other questions on the case-control studies.
22	A. So, and then I'm going to share just a few pieces of
23	information that I think are important that sort of illustrate
24	the points I'm trying to make.
25	So this is data from the North American Pooled Project or

1the NAPP project.2And this is some of the data that was presented at a3national meeting in Canada in 2015.4Q. Doctor, let me interrupt you for one second. Just to be5very clear, you're only getting this is an ongoing study and6there's some confidential information, and I want to make sure7that you're not putting out any confidential; everything you8give is public information.9A. This is public information that10Q. Thank you.11A has been made available to everyone.12Q. Okay.13A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the14left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled,15and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then16the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the17days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent18handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the19more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users,20okay, the frequent users.21And then across the top, you've got data for all22non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first,23and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the24Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than25or equal to a day's exposure is about equal to 1.		
 national meeting in Canada in 2015. Q. Doctor, let me interrupt you for one second. Just to be very clear, you're only getting this is an ongoing study and there's some confidential information, and I want to make sure that you're not putting out any confidential; everything you give is public information. A. This is public information that Q. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	1	the NAPP project.
 Q. Doctor, let me interrupt you for one second. Just to be very clear, you're only getting this is an ongoing study and there's some confidential information, and I want to make sure that you're not putting out any confidential; everything you give is public information. A. This is public information that Q. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	2	And this is some of the data that was presented at a
very clear, you're only getting this is an ongoing study and there's some confidential information, and I want to make sure that you're not putting out any confidential; everything you give is public information. A. This is public information that Q. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	3	national meeting in Canada in 2015.
there's some confidential information, and I want to make sure that you're not putting out any confidential; everything you give is public information. A. This is public information that C. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	4	Q. Doctor, let me interrupt you for one second. Just to be
that you're not putting out any confidential; everything you give is public information. A. This is public information that Q. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	5	very clear, you're only getting this is an ongoing study and
8 give is public information. A. This is public information that Q. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	6	there's some confidential information, and I want to make sure
 A. This is public information that Q. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	7	that you're not putting out any confidential; everything you
 Q. Thank you. A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	8	give is public information.
 A has been made available to everyone. Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	9	A. This is public information that
 Q. Okay. A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	10	Q. Thank you.
 A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	11	A has been made available to everyone.
 14 left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled, and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	12	Q. Okay.
and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	13	A. And so what this shows is, on the right-hand on the
16 the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the 17 days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent 18 handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the 19 more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, 20 okay, the frequent users. 21 And then across the top, you've got data for all 22 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, 23 and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the 24 Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	14	left-hand side, days per year that the glyphosate was handled,
17 days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent 18 handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the 19 more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, 20 okay, the frequent users. 21 And then across the top, you've got data for all 22 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, 23 and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the 24 Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	15	and you can see that the zero would be unexposed; and then
18 handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the 19 more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, 20 okay, the frequent users. 21 And then across the top, you've got data for all 22 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, 23 and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the 24 Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	16	the greater than zero but less than equal to 2 would be the
19 more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users, 20 okay, the frequent users. 21 And then across the top, you've got data for all 22 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, 23 and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the 24 Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	17	days per year handled which would be sort of the infrequent
 okay, the frequent users. And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than 	18	handlers; and then greater than two days per year would be the
And then across the top, you've got data for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	19	more as Ritz would call it, the more the common users,
22 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first, 23 and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the 24 Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	20	okay, the frequent users.
23 and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the 24 Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	21	And then across the top, you've got data for all
24 Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than	22	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So let's look at that column first,
	23	and what you can see is that, of course, by definition, the
25 or equal to a day's exposure is about equal to 1.	24	Risk Ratio for no exposure is 1. The Odds Ratio for less than
	25	or equal to a day's exposure is about equal to 1.

1So there was no real increased risk for infrequent2exposure, but the risk for NHL increased almost twofold when3you looked at greater than two days per year; and the495 percent confidence intervals are tight and statistically5significant, and the trend analysis positive, at 0.02. So6that's for all NHL.7And then if you look at the subtypes, the common subtypes,8follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse9large follicular lymphoma.10Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court11reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower.12A. Okay.13Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new14for us. So thank you.15Let's go back to16A. Are we caught up?17Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all18non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all19over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect.12A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that13the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an13Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1.14Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.15I know it's the end of the day but, for the court reporter.		
 you looked at greater than two days per year; and the 95 percent confidence intervals are tight and statistically significant, and the trend analysis positive, at 0.02. So that's for all NHL. And then if you look at the subtypes, the common subtypes, follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse large follicular lymphoma. Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	1	So there was no real increased risk for infrequent
 4 95 percent confidence intervals are tight and statistically significant, and the trend analysis positive, at 0.02. So 6 that's for all NHL. 7 And then if you look at the subtypes, the common subtypes, 8 follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse 9 large follicular lymphoma. Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court 11 reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. 12 A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new 14 for us. So thank you. 15 Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all 18 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all 19 over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that 14 the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with 12 the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an 23 Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	2	exposure, but the risk for NHL increased almost twofold when
<pre>significant, and the trend analysis positive, at 0.02. So that's for all NHL. And then if you look at the subtypes, the common subtypes, follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse large follicular lymphoma. Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.</pre>	3	you looked at greater than two days per year; and the
 6 that's for all NHL. 7 And then if you look at the subtypes, the common subtypes, 8 follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse 9 large follicular lymphoma. 10 Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court 11 reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. 12 A. Okay. 13 Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new 14 for us. So thank you. 15 Let's go back to 16 A. Are we caught up? 17 Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all 18 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all 19 over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. 14 A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that 15 the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with 16 the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an 13 Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	4	95 percent confidence intervals are tight and statistically
 And then if you look at the subtypes, the common subtypes, follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse large follicular lymphoma. Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	5	significant, and the trend analysis positive, at 0.02. So
 follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse large follicular lymphoma. Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	6	that's for all NHL.
 9 large follicular lymphoma. 9 large follicular lymphoma. 9. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. 12 A. Okay. 13 Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new 14 for us. So thank you. 15 Let's go back to 16 A. Are we caught up? 17 Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. 20 A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	7	And then if you look at the subtypes, the common subtypes,
 Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	8	follicular lymphoma is the next column, FL. DLBCL is diffuse
 reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower. A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	9	large follicular lymphoma.
 A. Okay. Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	10	Q. So let's just try to go, for the sake of the court
 Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	11	reporter and me, let's trying to go just a little bit slower.
 for us. So thank you. Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	12	A. Okay.
 Let's go back to A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	13	Q. I know you know this stuff, but a lot of the terms are new
 A. Are we caught up? Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	14	for us. So thank you.
 17 Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all 18 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all 19 over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. 20 A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that 21 the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with 22 the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an 23 Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	15	Let's go back to
18 non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. 20 A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.	16	A. Are we caught up?
<pre>19 over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect. 20 A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that 21 the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with 22 the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an 23 Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.</pre>	17	Q. Let's go back to where we were on all NHL, all
 A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	18	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and let's start with that column all
21 the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with 22 the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an 23 Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.	19	over again, please. Will that work for you? Perfect.
22 the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an 23 Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.	20	A. Sure. So for all non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, you can see that
 23 Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1. 24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please. 	21	the Odds Ratio for no exposure is 1, by definition. Those with
24 Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.	22	the less than or equal to two days per year exposure had an
	23	Odds Ratio of 0.83, which is slightly below 1.
25 I know it's the end of the day but, for the court reporter.	24	Q. Okay. Again, I can see, let's go a little slower please.
	25	I know it's the end of the day but, for the court reporter.

Thank you, Doctor. 1 Whereas greater than two days per year, the Odds Ratio is 2 Α. 1.98, nearly 2, with significant confidence intervals that 3 exclude 1, and a trend analysis, that B trend analysis, which 4 is statistically significant. 5 6 Q. Okay. 7 Α. Basically, you have the same findings for diffuse large B-cell lymphoma, and I've actually highlighted the 8 9 statistically significant values for you, so that they stand 10 out. And then if you look across the other subtypes, for 11 greater than two days per year, you can see that they all have 12 13 elevated Odds Ratios between 1.5 and about 2.5, showing you that you see the same -- the same kinds of numbers here. 14 They're not statistically significant, because these are 15 the smallest groups, so you wouldn't have necessarily as much 16 17 power to detect a significant change, but if you look at the numbers they're the same across all of the subtypes, suggesting 18 that glyphosate probably causes all of the various subtypes of 19 NHL, at least the common subtypes of NHL. 20 JUDGE PETROU: Of the lymphomas, what portion tends 21 to be the diffuse large B-cell lymphoma? 22 THE WITNESS: Diffuse large B-cell lymphoma makes up 23 about a third of all of the non-Hodgkin's lymphomas. 24 So it's the most common type, actually. 25

1	And the other point I want to make here, which I should
2	have from the start, is that all of these Odds Ratios are
3	adjusted for various factors, including proxy surrogate
4	responders, and for the three chemicals that were correlated
5	with glyphosate and were known from other studies to be risk
6	factors for non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. So it's adjusted for
7	surrogates, it's adjusted for family history, for intensity of
8	use, and also for pesticides. So this is strong, compelling
9	data, when one looks at this carefully.
10	BY MS. FORGIE
11	Q. Okay.
12	A. I'm just going to say a few words about the Agricultural
13	Health Study.
14	I concur with the things that Dr. Ritz told you earlier
15	today. It's an important study. It's a large cohort study of
16	restricted-use pesticide applicators.
17	I think for most of the publications, the findings are
18	acceptable, but I think with regard to glyphosate, as she told
19	you, there are significant issues and flaws that resulted in a
20	negative finding, and that's why it's an outlier compared to
21	the other studies.
22	Q. Okay, let's remember to go nice and slow. You're doing
23	great. Okay.
24	A. Yeah.
25	Q. And I think the biggest issue and problem with the

WEISENBURGER - DIRECT / FORGIE

Agricultural Health Study is this issue of exposure
 misclassification of glyphosate use, which, as Dr. Ritz told
 you, is non-differential, and this type of bias would move any
 true effect towards the null.

5 And one of the other issues that I think needs to be 6 considered is that the people in this study who were exposed to 7 glyphosate had a relatively short median lifetime years of use. 8 So if you look at the study, the median years of use for 9 glyphosate was 8.5 years, and the range was between 5 and 14 10 years, which means half of the people had less than 8.5 years 11 of use. Okay?

And in a cohort study of people who are using chemicals, usually these people use these chemicals in this occupation for 14 10, 20, or even 30 years, and so this is a relatively short 15 period of time of use, okay, which could affect the results of 16 the study, especially early on in the study.

17 The other issue is the follow-up, and the follow-up is significantly longer in this update. It's 18 years, as opposed 18 to about seven years. But in these cohort studies, one usually 19 expects to follow these patients for not just 18 years, but 20 usually for 30, or 40 years, or even up to the time when most 21 of the people have died, so you have a complete story of what 22 happened, because if the median latency period is long, if it's 23 30 years or 35 years, you wouldn't see enough of the disease at 24 this kind of follow-up to really give you elevated risks. 25

1	You'd have to wait longer.
2	And so I think it's really a second interim analysis,
3	rather than a final analysis of the AHS Study; and for these
4	reasons, I think I and others have questioned the validity of
5	the findings of the AHS Study and, as a result, have given it
6	less weight than some others have, some of the other experts
7	have.
8	Q. Now, when you say you give it a little less you give it
9	less weight, can you explain, briefly and slowly, what you mean
10	by that, please?
11	A. Well, I've given it less weight because I have to question
12	the findings. If if this issue of exposure and
13	misclassification has biased the true results to the null, you
14	wouldn't find anything, and I think that's what's happened in
15	this study.
16	And so I so, you know, I wouldn't give it a lot of
17	validity for the same reason I probably wouldn't put it into a
18	meta-analysis, because first of all, it's a different kind of
19	study, and secondly, I question its validity.
20	Q. Okay, and when you say you wouldn't put it you question
21	its validity, and therefore, wouldn't put it in to a
22	meta-analysis, could you break that down and explain that more
23	fully and a little slowly, please?
24	A. Well, I think when Dr. Ritz covered this, but when you
25	put you have to select each study and decide whether it

1	should go in to the meta-analysis or not, based on the quality
2	of the study, the type of the study, whether you believe the
3	results or accept the results, or not.
4	And so and so a study like this, where one really
5	questions the validity of the findings, especially if it's a
6	negative study, one could argue that you shouldn't put that
7	kind of a study into a meta-analysis.
8	Q. Okay, and is that partly because it's a cohort; and partly
9	because of the exposure and misclassification and other
10	problems?
11	A. For me, it's more the latter.
12	Q. Okay.
13	THE COURT: On the on the issue of short median
14	lifetime years of use, and the latency period and all that, is
15	that a criticism that would or a concern that would also
16	apply to the case-control studies that you were talking about?
17	THE WITNESS: It is a criticism that could be applied
18	to the case-control studies, yes, it is.
19	THE COURT: Okay. So is that concern a reason to
20	throw out AHS?
21	THE WITNESS: Well, the main reason
22	MS. FORGIE: I'm sorry, I didn't hear that question.
23	I'm sorry, could you repeat it?
24	THE WITNESS: The main reason that I
25	THE COURT: Hold on, let me just repeat the question

so she can hear. 1 MS. FORGIE: Thank you. 2 3 **THE COURT:** The concerns that you're expressing 4 here -- I mean, you're expressing this concern about a 5 relatively short median lifetime years of use. 6 I assume your expressing that concern because it's a big 7 deal, it's not a nitpick. Is that right? THE WITNESS: Right, yes. 8 9 THE COURT: Okay. So doesn't that apply to the case-control studies as well? 10 THE WITNESS: It could. It could, except the 11 case-control studies have positive findings --12 13 THE COURT: Well, but --THE WITNESS: -- and one would have to, you know, one 14 would have to think about, well, was -- was the type of 15 exposure different in the case-control studies? 16 17 THE COURT: But in the case-control studies, there could be other reasons why there has been association was shown 18 and, you know, there's concern about recall bias and all that 19 stuff. 20 But -- and so wouldn't -- I mean, if they also have a 21 relatively short median, why wouldn't the criticism apply 22 equally to those studies? Conversely, if you're not going to 23 apply that criticism to those studies, why could you apply it 24 to the Agricultural Health Study? 25

THE WITNESS: Well, the reason I'm applying it to the 1 Agricultural Health Study is that it's a retrospective and 2 3 prospective cohort study, and for that type of study, usually 4 the exposure time is long and the follow-up time is very long. 5 So all I'm trying to say here is, this is an interim 6 analysis of a large study; that it may be too early to actually 7 see significant effects. And in fact, if you look at the Andreotti Study and you 8 9 look at the -- the -- the lagged analysis for 20 years, of --10 of follow-up, you begin to see increased Odds Ratios, suggesting that, in fact, what I'm saying may actually be true, 11 because after -- in that lagged analysis, you begin to see 12 13 increased Odds Ratios for NHL and subtypes of NHL. So all I'm saying is that it may be too early to see 14 effects in the Agricultural Health Study, and one really needs 15 to probably wait for longer years of use and longer follow-up, 16 to really be sure that this is a negative study. 17 THE COURT: Do you mind if maybe I went back to a 18 point you made earlier about recall bias --19 THE WITNESS: 20 Sure. **THE COURT:** -- with the case-control studies? 21 22 You mentioned that -- you stated that recall bias is 23 not -- is probably not a concern with those studies, because we didn't see recall bias with respect to other chemicals and 24 25 pesticides. Am I remembering that correctly?

1	THE WITNESS: Yes. We didn't. We didn't see it for
2	glyphosate in other case-control studies.
3	THE COURT: Wait, sorry. Say that one more time?
4	I thought you were saying we didn't see it with respect to
5	other pesticides. Did I mis-hear you?
6	THE WITNESS: Well, I would say I'll be more
7	generalized. I don't think recall bias is a major reason to
8	explain the consistent findings for NHL and glyphosate.
9	THE COURT: And why not?
10	THE WITNESS: First of all, because we didn't see
11	recall bias in the other case-control studies of similar
12	diseases like myeloma, leukemia, Hodgkin's lymphoma and solid
13	tumors. So if you have a recall bias, you should see it you
14	would it wouldn't be selective just for NHL.
15	THE COURT: And how do we know we didn't see a recall
16	bias in those other studies?
17	THE WITNESS: Because the Odds Ratios weren't
18	increased.
19	THE COURT: Okay. You mean the Odds Ratios weren't
20	increased between people who were not exposed and people who
21	were exposed?
22	THE WITNESS: Correct.
23	THE COURT: Or people who didn't have the disease and
24	people who did have the disease?
25	THE WITNESS: Correct.

1	THE COURT: All right.
2	BY MS. FORGIE
3	${f Q}$. And Doctor, in case-control studies, you start with the
4	cases, correct? Whereas in cohort studies, you start with a
5	number of cases, so you need enough time for the NHL to
6	develop. Is that correct?
7	A. It's correct. Yes.
8	Q. Okay. All right. So let's go back to I'm trying to
9	remember what slide we were on.
10	All right. Let's go to
11	A. So I want to say a few words about the animal studies.
12	I reviewed all of the published literature on the animal
13	studies, including the IARC the EPA, the German review, and
14	actually even some of the published animal studies.
15	And you'll hear a lot more about this later this week, but
16	it was my conclusion that there were multiple positive
17	carcinogenesis tests in both mice and rats, and we see
18	dose-related effects for multiple tumors.
19	In one of the mouse studies, there were rare tumors that
20	were increased that you don't normally see in those animals,
21	renal tubular carcinoma.
22	And then I think it's interesting that in in four
23	studies in the mice, you saw malignant lymphomas, these are
24	NHLs, in the mice. So the chemicals were inducing the NHLs in
25	the mice. And it's the same tumor that we're saying the

194

T	
1	epidemiologists study show an increased risk.
2	And then there's replication of the of some of these
3	tumors in the different in different animal studies. So
4	there was replication for hemorrhagic sarcoma, for renal cell
5	tumors, for liver tumors, for pancreatic tumors, and a variety
6	of other tumors. So there is replication.
7	Q. Okay. Well, let's go onto the next slide, the Mechanisms
8	of Lymphoma how do you say that?
9	A. Lymphomagenesis. It's like carcinogenesis, except for
10	lymphomas.
11	Q. Is there a difference between carcinogenesis and
12	carcinogenicity?
13	A. Well carcinogenicity is an adjective to describe a
14	chemical that causes cancer.
15	Q. Okay. Sorry.
16	A. Basically the same word.
17	Q. Okay, thank you.
18	A. So the IARC put forth two mechanisms that they thought
19	were strong mechanisms for lymphomagenesis, or carcinogenesis.
20	One was genotoxicity, which simply means that the chemical
21	damages the chromosomes, or the genes, causing these
22	translocations and rearrangements and deletions and mutations.
23	Okay?
24	And the other one was oxidative stress. And what that
25	means is that when the cells are in contact with the chemical,

1	there's there's a stress reaction; and as part of that
2	stress reaction, there's the release of what are called free
3	oxygen radicals, and those free oxygen radicals can damage
4	proteins and they can also damage DNA and cause genetic
5	lesions. So it's a sort of an indirect mechanism of causing
6	genetic lesions.
7	And one of the things I emphasized in my report was that
8	in multiple studies of human lymphocytes, they could
9	demonstrate gene toxicity of glyphosate, and the formulations;
10	and in some of those studies, it was actually at quite low
11	doses, and there was a dose effect, which is what you would
12	expect.
13	Q. And Doctor, when you say, "quite low dose," is it possible
14	to quantify that, or not?
15	A. I'd have to look in my report, but it's in my report.
16	Q. All right. Well, why don't we come back to that. Let's
17	continue and see if we can at least get through this slide
18	before we break. I think we're breaking at 4:00.
19	A. And of course, there's similar genotoxic effects we've
20	seen in other types of human cells; and there were similar
21	genotoxic effects seen in non-human mammalian cells as well as
22	in vitro and <i>in vivo</i> , as well as non-mammalian systems.
23	So there's a body of evidence that's pretty compelling
24	that glyphosate and the formulations are genotoxic in living
25	cells.

1	And then another interesting finding in some studies
2	recently was that there are certain individuals who seem more
3	susceptible to this oxidative stress pathway; and by that, I
4	mean that they have genetic polymorphisms. They inherit a
5	certain pattern of genes from their parents that might make
6	them more susceptible than their neighbor.
7	And there have been studies to look at the
8	Q. Let's slow down a little bit. I think my understanding is
9	we're going to be breaking at 4:00. Let's just go slow and try
10	to get slowly through this one.
11	THE COURT: If direct is almost wrapped up and you
12	need to go a little over 4:00, that's fine.
13	MS. FORGIE: Yeah, but it unfortunately, it's not.
14	I wish it was.
15	THE WITNESS: I think I can finish in I would like
16	to finish today, if I can. Let me say that.
17	THE COURT: Well, you're not going to finish your
18	cross-examination today.
19	THE WITNESS: No, no, I know that.
20	MS. FORGIE: I don't think it's going to be possible
21	to finish, so let's try to at least finish up this slide, if we
22	can, but we do have to go slowly, for the court reporter.
23	THE WITNESS: So the genetic polymorphisms result in
24	a susceptibility to NHL, and so what I'm saying is there's a
25	population of people who have these polymorphisms who would be

more sensitive.
BY MS. FORGIE
Q. And can
A. Also that sort of confirms the fact that this pathway is
important.
Q. And can you please explain what a genetic polymorphism is?
A. So for each of our genes, we have different sequences of
amino of of ribonucleotides that create a gene that's the
same gene, but it's slightly different, okay? So you might
your gene for G6PD, which is an enzyme, might be different than
mine, and I might make more of that enzyme than you do, and
that might protect me from something. Okay?
Q. Mm-hum.
A. So there are a lot of polymorphisms in our genes, and
and those are important in determining a whole variety of
different biochemical effects.
Q. Okay. Please continue.
A. Genetic variation.
Q. There you go, genetic variation. So genetic polymorphisms
means genetic variations, is that
A. Yes.
Q have I finally got that right?
A. Yes.
Q. Okay. Thank you, Doctor.
A. This is just a very recently published study that I came

1 across actually, after my second deposition, but it speaks to 2 the fact that glyphosate induces what are called double-strand 3 breaks in cultured human lymphocytes at low doses. And I'm 4 showing you the data here.

The importance of this is that double-strand breaks are the kinds of breaks that we see in lymphoma cells that result in these rearrangements of genes, and in deletions of genes.

So when they culture these human lymphocytes at low doses 8 9 of glyphosate -- and you can see the dose in the second column, 10 the first is zero, so that's our negative control, and as they 11 increase the dose, you can see that on the -- on the third column, that the mean number of cells that have a lot of 12 13 damage, greater than tenfold site damage, increases significantly with a p-value that's significant for trend. 14 Let me stop you there. Can you explain what a foci is, 15 **Q**. and what those mean? 16

17 A. So foci just means when they looked at the cells, they 18 could see an area of genetic damage and they counted them. So 19 if they had a greater than 10 foci, or areas of genetic damage, 20 that was a highly damaged cell.

And then they counted the number of those cells, and so you can -- what I'm presenting here is the mean percentage of those cells in replicated experiments.

24 **Q.** Okay.

25 **A.** And etoposide is a known -- it's actually a chemotherapy

1 medication that damages DNA, and that's sort of our positive 2 control; and you can see that it had a very high number of 3 cells that had significant damage.

4 If one uses lower doses of etoposide, their findings are 5 very similar to what you see for glyphosate.

6 **Q.** Okay.

7 A. And then there are two studies that I think are very
8 informative with regard to DNA damage, in actual people. Okay?
9 And these are two studies that were done in South America.

10 The first one by Paz-y-Miño looked at DNA damage in blood 11 leukocytes in Ecuadorian people who were exposed to the spraying of glyphosate-containing chemicals. They lived on the 12 13 border of Ecuador and Colombia, and Colombia was spraying all of this glyphosate to get rid of the cocaine and other illicit 14 crops, and these individuals were living on the border and were 15 getting exposed to the chemicals, just as by drift, I suppose, 16 or actually being sprayed. And so what -- and so this happened 17 over a period of weeks. 18

And so after that period of time, the researchers went in and drew blood from people who were exposed, who lived on that in that area, and a group of people who were very similar, but who lived far away and weren't exposed.

And then they did an assay called the comet assay, which looks at DNA breaks, and what they found was that there was a significant increase in what they call mean DNA migration,

1	which is an index of DNA damage in the exposed individuals
2	compared to the unexposed or control individuals, and the
3	p-value was highly significant.
4	So what this shows is that when people are sprayed with
5	glyphosate at pretty high doses, they actually get measurable
6	DNA damage, okay, like we've talked about.
7	Q. And can you explain what you mean by an index of DNA
8	damage? You used that phrase earlier, without explaining.
9	A. An index of DNA damage. I don't know if I used that term,
10	"index."
11	Q. Well, maybe I misunderstood. That's what I thought you
12	said, with regard to those Juarez Lopia (phonetic).
13	A. Well, in this study, the mean DNA migration is an it is
14	an example of DNA damage.
15	JUDGE PETROU: By "index," you mean indicator.
16	MS. FORGIE: Indicator.
17	THE WITNESS: Maybe that's what I said.
18	BY MS. FORGIE:
19	Q. Okay, sorry. Okay, so
20	A. And then the second study is also very informative.
21	If we go to the next slide?
22	So this was a study actually done in Colombia, again,
23	looking at glyphosate sprayed from airplanes onto crops, and
24	this one uses a different test called the binucleated cells
25	with micronuclei, which you kind of see along the left column.

And I have to kind of walk you through this study, because it's complicated, but if you look at the first province, Santa Marta, this was a province where they grow coffee, and they don't use any pesticides. So it's organically grown coffee. This is sort of your negative control group, unexposed group.

And then Boyacà is an area where they spray pesticides, a
lot of pesticides, by hand. Okay? So this is an area where
they spray pesticides.

And if you look at the first box, the sort of the white box in Boyacà, you can see that the DNA damage is significantly higher than it is in Santa Marta. Okay, so this tells you that by using pesticides, you increase DNA damage sort of at a basal level, okay?

And in the other areas they also use pesticides, Putumayo, Narino and Valle de Cauca, you can see that, if you can look at the first box, each of the first boxes is significantly higher than for Santa Marta, which is the control group, okay?

So that what says is that using pesticides will increaseDNA damage in blood lymphocytes, okay?

So in Boyacà, they did two measurements. So you see the second bar, they did a measurement a month later just to see if there was any change, and it was pretty much the same. Okay? The next three provinces, Putumayo, Narino and Valle, were characterized by aerial spraying of glyphosate. In Putumayo

1	and Narino, it was mainly again for illicit crops like cocaine,
2	and in Valle, it was treated used for agricultural processes
3	for sugarcane. Okay?
4	Q. Okay.
5	A. What they did is, shortly after the aerial spraying, which
6	is the second bar, they went in within four or five days and
7	took a blood sample, and what you can see for Putumayo and
8	Narino and Valle is the second bar is significantly higher than
9	the first bar. So what that shows is the spraying of the
10	glyphosate increased the DNA damage in that very short period
11	of time. Okay?
12	And that's the most important finding in this study. They
13	also did a third blood sample four months later, and they did
14	find significant increases in some of the places; but that
15	can't be related necessarily to glyphosate because of the other
16	pesticides that were used.
17	So again, what this study shows is that exposure to
18	significant amounts of glyphosate in people increases DNA
19	damage.
20	Q. Okay. Anything else from this Bolognesi?
21	A. No.
22	Q. Okay.
23	A. So the last slide's going to take me a few minutes. Do
24	you want me to finish my presentation?
25	Q. Well, wait a minute. The last slide being the Paz-y-Miño,

 hut we still have to do the whole Bradford Hill analysis. A. This is Bradford Hill. Q. Okay. Well, I mean the other criteria is what I'm talking about. Do you want to I don't know what the Court wants us to do. JUDGE PETROU: It seems like the next slide is Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have. THE COURT: You can keep going for a while. MS. FORGIE: Okay. THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. A. Yeah, and of course, all of the epidemiology studies 		
 Q. Okay. Well, I mean the other criteria is what I'm talking about. Do you want to I don't know what the Court wants us to do. JUDGE PETROU: It seems like the next slide is Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have. THE COURT: You can keep going for a while. MS. FORGIE: Okay. THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. PY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	1	but we still have to do the whole Bradford Hill analysis.
 about. Do you want to I don't know what the Court wants us to do. JUDGE PETROU: It seems like the next slide is Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have. THE COURT: You can keep going for a while. MS. FORGIE: Okay. THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	2	A. This is Bradford Hill.
5Do you want to I don't know what the Court wants us to6do.7JUDGE PETROU: It seems like the next slide is8Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have.9THE COURT: You can keep going for a while.10MS. FORGIE: Okay.11THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through12how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the13information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes14or so.15So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through16each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them.17So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that18means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop19the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute20criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right?21Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if22it occurred after you got the disease.23BY MS. FORGIE:24Q. That makes sense.	3	Q. Okay. Well, I mean the other criteria is what I'm talking
 do. JUDGE PETROU: It seems like the next slide is Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have. THE COURT: You can keep going for a while. MS. FORGIE: Okay. THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	4	about.
7JUDGE PETROU: It seems like the next slide is8Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have.9THE COURT: You can keep going for a while.10MS. FORGIE: Okay.11THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through12how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the13information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes14or so.15So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through16each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them.17So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that18means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop19the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute20criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right?21Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if22it occurred after you got the disease.23BY MS. FORGIE:24Q. That makes sense.	5	Do you want to I don't know what the Court wants us to
 Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have. THE COURT: You can keep going for a while. MS. FORGIE: Okay. THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	6	do.
9THE COURT: You can keep going for a while.10MS. FORGIE: Okay.11THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through12how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the13information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes14or so.15So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through16each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them.17So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that18means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop19the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute20criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right?21Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if22it occurred after you got the disease.23BY MS. FORGIE:24Q. That makes sense.	7	JUDGE PETROU: It seems like the next slide is
 MS. FORGIE: Okay. THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	8	Bradford Hill criteria, at least from the slide that we have.
 11 THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through 12 how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the 13 information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes 14 or so. 15 So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through 16 each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. 17 So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that 18 means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop 19 the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute 20 criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? 21 Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if 22 it occurred after you got the disease. 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense. 	9	THE COURT: You can keep going for a while.
 how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	10	MS. FORGIE: Okay.
 information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	11	THE WITNESS: So I was just going to walk you through
 or so. So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	12	how I applied the Bradford-Hill criteria based on all of the
 So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	13	information that I've shared you with over the last 45 minutes
 16 each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them. 17 So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that 18 means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop 19 the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute 20 criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? 21 Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if 22 it occurred after you got the disease. 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense. 	14	or so.
 So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if it occurred after you got the disease. BY MS. FORGIE: Q. That makes sense. 	15	So temporal-related and so I'll just walk you through
18 means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop 19 the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute 20 criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? 21 Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if 22 it occurred after you got the disease. 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense.	16	each of these one at a time, and we can talk about them.
19 the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute 20 criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? 21 Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if 22 it occurred after you got the disease. 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense.	17	So the first one is temporal relationship, and what that
 20 criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right? 21 Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if 22 it occurred after you got the disease. 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense. 	18	means is that you have to have the exposure before you develop
21 Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if 22 it occurred after you got the disease. 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense.	19	the disease. That's the only criteria that is an absolute
<pre>22 it occurred after you got the disease. 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense.</pre>	20	criteria in the Bradford Hill, and it makes sense. Right?
 23 BY MS. FORGIE: 24 Q. That makes sense. 	21	Because it could the chemical couldn't cause the disease if
24 Q. That makes sense.	22	it occurred after you got the disease.
	23	BY MS. FORGIE:
25 A. Yeah, and of course, all of the epidemiology studies	24	Q. That makes sense.
	25	A. Yeah, and of course, all of the epidemiology studies

fulfill this criteria, as well as the animal studies.
The second criteria is strength of association, and
usually when you have strong associations, it's it's an
important point in strengthening your conclusion of causation,
and in and also consistency across studies.
And so as I mentioned to you, that the the case-control
studies for the five studies were positive, and the Risk Ratios
were above 2.
And and and I'm sorry, now I'm getting confused.
And most of them are statistically significant, is what I'm
trying to say. So there was an association that was consistent
and it was strong.
And the third criteria is dose-response, and as I
mentioned, in the case-control studies there were two studies
that did demonstrate dose-response; and of course, the animal
studies also demonstrated dose-response.
The fourth is replication of results. And as I said, four
of the five case-control studies were positive, four of them
were statistically significant. So there's replication there,
with the one outlier being the Agricultural Health Study, and
there was also replication of results in the animal studies.
Biological plausibility means: Does what we find make
sense, based on what we know about science? And as I've told
you, lymphoma is a genetic disease. We have shown that
glyphosate and the formulations cause genetic damage. They

1 cause the kind of genetic damages that leads to lymphoma. They
2 cause the genetic damage in lymphocytes, that are the cells
3 that become lymphoma, and they do it in people, if you expose
4 them to high amounts of -- of the chemical, as we saw in the
5 South Americans studies.

So I think there is biological plausibility, and the fact
that the animals also get lymphoma also contributes to that
biologic plausibility.

9 Of course, when we evaluate these kinds of information, we 10 always have to ask, are there other explanations? And we've 11 talked a little bit about recall bias, so I won't go over that 12 again, but there are other kinds of things like confounding, 13 which was talked about earlier, and others kinds of alternative 14 explanations.

And what I would say is that the case-control studies were done by very reputable researchers. They, used a very rigorous design. They were published in peer-reviewed journals. They were accepted for review by EPA and by IARC and other agencies. So I don't think we can just discount these important studies based on some hypothetical alternative explanation.

21 What else do I want to say about that? I think that's --22 I'll leave it at that.

23 **Q.** Okay.

A. And then finally, disease specificity. I think one of theimportant things here is that there is one disease that seems

1	to be associated with glyphosate, and that's non-Hodgkin's
2	lymphoma. All of the other studies have been negative. So
3	there seems to be a relationship between this disease, and this
4	chemical, that is not seen with other diseases, like even
5	closely-related diseases like myeloma, leukemia, Hodgkin
6	lymphoma and solid tumors. So it seems to have a specificity.
7	And then finally, coherence. I mean, I think all
8	all of the information I've told you this afternoon is
9	coherent. It fits together.
10	And we know that other pesticides, similar organophosphate
11	pesticides, cause lymphomas using the same mechanisms, the
12	genotoxicity and oxidative stress. So there's an analogy here
13	between other chemicals which have also been shown to cause
14	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma.
15	So that's kind of how I weighed the evidence, and applied
16	it to the Bradford-Hill criteria, and came to the conclusions
17	that I did, which you can show on the last slide.
18	Q. Okay. Can we put up the last slide, please?
19	So after you did your Bradford-Hill analysis, Doctor, then
20	you reached your opinions, is that correct?
21	A. Yes.
22	Q. And what did you conclude?
23	A. Well, I concluded with a reasonable degree of medical
24	certainty that glyphosate and the formulations including
25	Roundup $^{\ensuremath{\mathbb{R}}}$ can cause non-Hodgkin's lymphoma in humans exposed to

these chemicals, both in the workplace and probably in the 1 environment. 2 Okay, and when you say GBFs, what do you mean? 3 Q. Glyphosate-based formulations. 4 Α. 5 MS. FORGIE: Okay. All right, I think that's it for 6 the direct for today. Unless, of course, the Court has --7 THE COURT: Well, I mean, maybe I will ask you some -- just a couple of concluding questions, similar to the 8 9 ones I asked Dr. Ritz. 10 THE WITNESS: Sure. THE COURT: Which is, you know, this opinion you have 11 that glyphosate and GBFs can cause NHL in humans exposed to 12 13 these chemicals in the workplace or environment, are you -- is it your opinion that it's capable of causing NHL in humans at 14 the exposure levels they are current -- some people at least 15 are currently experiencing? 16 17 THE WITNESS: Yes. I believe that, yes. THE COURT: Okay. So it's not just an opinion that 18 it's capable of causing NHL, in the abstract. 19 THE WITNESS: Right, and the case-control studies 20 would show you that. 21 THE COURT: Okay, and if you -- if you only had the 22 epidemiology, would that be enough to form the same opinion? 23 THE WITNESS: Well, I think it would -- it wouldn't 24 be enough to form the same opinion, but I would never look at 25

1	just one body of information.
2	But if you told me that this is all I knew, this was all
3	of the information there is, I would be I would be very
4	concerned, okay, and probably begin to do other studies to try
5	to see if I could understand this.
6	But probably by itself, I would say, no, but we never do
7	that kind of analysis. I mean, we have lots of other
8	information in this situation on animal studies, cell studies,
9	all kinds, even exposure in people. So I think the body of
10	evidence is strong evidence, that led to my conclusions and my
11	opinion.
12	BY MS. FORGIE
13	Q. One other question raised by that.
14	And Doctor, would it be fair to say that the standard
15	methodology both at your hospital and as what you teach is that
16	you look at the weight of the evidence, and you consider all of
17	it, you just don't teach you just don't look at one part or
18	another, and Dr. Ritz said it's hard to sort of unlearn what
19	you already have in your head. Is that fair?
20	A. That's correct. You have to look at all of the
21	information. You have to carefully study it, you have to weigh
22	it, you have to see how it fits together.
23	And and by going through that kind of analysis, you
24	come to a conclusion that that I think is supported by
25	scientific studies, statistically significant results,

1	increased Odds Ratios, et cetera.
2	Q. And is the methodology that you've used and that you've
3	been describing as you've been on the stand today, standard
4	acceptable methodology that you use in your practice and that
5	you use for peer-reviewed journals and things like that?
6	A. Yes, it is.
7	MS. FORGIE: Okay.
8	THE COURT: Okay. Great.
9	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
10	MS. FORGIE: Thank you, Doctor.
11	THE COURT: You'll be back tomorrow morning, I take
12	it, or tomorrow afternoon for cross-examination.
13	THE WITNESS: I will.
14	THE COURT: All right. You can step down.
15	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
16	THE COURT: And then before we go, let me I would
17	just like, if I could, to be as transparent with you as I can
18	about some of the questions I continue to have.
19	MS. FORGIE: Thank you, your Honor.
20	THE COURT: If, on the issue of adjusting for other
21	pesticide exposure
22	MS. FORGIE: Yes, your Honor.
23	THE COURT: and you know, this is this can be
24	explored on cross, redirect with other witnesses, I don't care
25	which witness, but I'm just telling you that this continues to

-	
1	be an issue for me.
2	I still don't understand how or why it would ever be a bad
3	idea to adjust for other pesticide exposure if we are concerned
4	that there may be a link between other pesticides and
5	non-Hodgkin's lymphoma.
6	MS. FORGIE: Okay.
7	THE COURT: Or to put it another way, unless we are
8	confident that there's not a link, I don't understand why we
9	would ever think it is not a good idea to adjust.
10	And reading through the IARC Study, they seem to be of
11	that they seem to express that view. I mean, every time
12	something didn't adjust for other pesticide exposure, that was
13	a concern expressed by the working group.
14	So I I still don't if there is a reason not to
15	adjust for other pesticide exposure, I still don't understand
16	what that is.
17	MS. FORGIE: Well, Dr. Ritz is here. If she if
18	you want, she could come back on the stand and possibly explain
19	that to you. She's not going to be available tomorrow.
20	Unfortunately, she has to teach at UCLA.
21	THE COURT: Well, I think it's going to be up to you
22	how you want to sort of present that and through what witness.
23	I think we're done for today.
24	MS. FORGIE: Okay.
25	THE COURT: But that will be that will be up to

211

you to decide. 1 I also still have confusion about the NAPP Study. 2 3 **MS. FORGIE:** Okay. 4 THE COURT: When people are talking about the 5 NAPP Study, are they talking about the slides that were 6 presented at this conference, slides that were prepared for 7 this conference but not presented? What iteration of the NAPP Study should we be considering here? 8 9 MS. FORGIE: Okay. THE COURT: I'm still confused about that. 10 MS. FORGIE: Okay. I'm sorry, your Honor, I'll see 11 if I can get that clarified. 12 13 **THE COURT:** No need to apologize. I'm just telling you things you should think about in the days ahead. 14 I also still have some confusion about recall bias, and I 15 have to tell you, intuitively it seems like recall bias is a 16 pretty big deal for these studies, including for the 17 conclusions about dose-response, if that's the appropriate way 18 to characterize it. Although, I guess there are some questions 19 about whether that's the appropriate way to characterize what 20 these studies did. 21 Eriksson -- and was it Eriksson and De Roos? 22 23 THE WITNESS: McDuffie. MS. FORGIE: Eriksson and McDuffie. 24 THE COURT: McDuffie. 25

1	MS. FORGIE: Yes Your Honor.
2	THE COURT: If there was an answer given about not
3	seeing recall bias in with respect to other diseases, and it
4	would probably be helpful for me, at least, for somebody to
5	walk me through that, because I still don't have like I
6	said, intuitively, it seems like a big deal, a lot of people
7	say it's a big deal, and if it's not a big deal, I don't yet
8	understand why it's not a big deal.
9	MS. FORGIE: Okay.
10	THE COURT: So I just wanted to throw out those three
11	things.
12	MS. FORGIE: I really appreciate that, your Honor.
13	I think it will help us, given the limited time, I think it
14	will help us focus where we want the rest of the testimony to
15	go. So I appreciate that.
16	THE COURT: All right. Anything else before we
17	adjourn for today?
18	MR. LASKER: No, Your Honor.
19	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.
20	MS. FORGIE: Thank you very much, your Honor.
21	THE COURT: So 12:30 tomorrow, is that right? 12:30.
22	MS. FORGIE: I can't remember.
23	(At 4:20 the proceedings were adjourned.)
24	
25	

I certify that the foregoing is a correct transcript from the record of proceedings in the above-entitled matter. Iydia Minn March 6, 2018 Signature of Court Reporter/Transcriber Date Lydia Zinn